

Self management for patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease (Review)

Zwerink M, Brusse-Keizer M, van der Valk PDLPM, Zielhuis GA, Monninkhof EM, van der Palen J, Frith PA, Effing T

Zwerink M, Brusse-Keizer M, van der Valk PDLPM, Zielhuis GA, Monninkhof EM, van der Palen J, Frith PA, Effing T. Self management for patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease. *Cochrane Database of Systematic Reviews* 2014, Issue 3. Art. No.: CD002990. DOI: 10.1002/14651858.CD002990.pub3.

www.cochranelibrary.com



# TABLE OF CONTENTS

HEADER	1
ABSTRACT	1
PLAIN LANGUAGE SUMMARY	2
SUMMARY OF FINDINGS FOR THE MAIN COMPARISON	4
BACKGROUND	7
OBJECTIVES	7
METHODS	7
RESULTS	9
Figure 1	11
Figure 2	14
Figure 3	14
Figure 4	17
	20
Figure 5	
Figure 6	21
DISCUSSION	27
AUTHORS' CONCLUSIONS	31
ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS	31
REFERENCES	32
CHARACTERISTICS OF STUDIES	37
DATA AND ANALYSES	98
Analysis 1.1. Comparison 1 Self management versus control, Outcome 1 HRQoL: SGRQ	101
Analysis 1.2. Comparison 1 Self management versus control, Outcome 2 HRQoL: SGRQ total score: change from	
baseline.	103
Analysis 1.3. Comparison 1 Self management versus control, Outcome 3 HRQoL: CRQ	104
Analysis 1.4. Comparison 1 Self management versus control, Outcome 4 HRQoL: CCQ	105
Analysis 1.5. Comparison 1 Self management versus control, Outcome 5 HRQoL: SIP total score.	105
Analysis 1.6. Comparison 1 Self management versus control, Outcome 6 HRQoL: SF-36.	106
Analysis 1.7. Comparison 1 Self management versus control, Outcome 7 Respiratory-related hospital admissions.	107
Analysis 1.8. Comparison 1 Self management versus control, Outcome 8 All-cause hospital admissions.	107
Analysis 1.9. Comparison 1 Self management versus control, Outcome 9 Respiratory-related hospital admissions: days.	100
Analysis 1.10. Comparison 1 Self management versus control, Outcome 10 All-cause hospital admissions: days.	110
Analysis 1.11. Comparison 1 Self management versus control, Outcome 10 An-cause nospital admissions: days.	110
	111
year.	111
Analysis 1.12. Comparison 1 Self management versus control, Outcome 12 Doctor and nurse visits: mean number per	
person per year.	111
Analysis 1.13. Comparison 1 Self management versus control, Outcome 13 Participants using at least one course of oral	
steroids	112
Analysis 1.14. Comparison 1 Self management versus control, Outcome 14 Participants using at least one course of	
antibiotics	113
Analysis 1.15. Comparison 1 Self management versus control, Outcome 15 (Modified) Medical Research Council	
Dyspnoea Scale ((m)MRC)	113
Analysis 1.16. Comparison 1 Self management versus control, Outcome 16 Days lost from work: mean number per person	
per year	114
Analysis 1.17. Comparison 1 Self management versus control, Outcome 17 Lung function: FEV1 (litres).	114
Analysis 1.18. Comparison 1 Self management versus control, Outcome 18 Lung function: FEV1 (% of predicted).	115
Analysis 1.19. Comparison 1 Self management versus control, Outcome 19 Exercise capacity: 6MWT.	116
Analysis 1.20. Comparison 1 Self management versus control, Outcome 20 Lung function: FEV1/FVC.	117
Analysis 1.21. Comparison 1 Self management versus control, Outcome 20 Maria function, 12 v 11 v S	118
Analysis 2.1. Comparison 2 Sensitivity analyses with inclusion of CCTs, Outcome 1 HRQoL: SGRQ (with CCTs).	119
Analysis 2.2. Comparison 2 Sensitivity analyses with inclusion of CCTs, Outcome 2 HRQoL: SGRQ (with CCTs).	11)
from baseline (with CCTs).	122
	122
Self management for patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease (Review)	i

Analysis 2.3. Comparison 2 Sensitivity analyses with inclusion of CCTs, Outcome 3 Respiratory-related hospital admissions         (with CCTs).       1	123
Analysis 2.4. Comparison 2 Sensitivity analyses with inclusion of CCTs, Outcome 4 All-cause hospital admissions (with	
CCTs)	124
	125
Analysis 2.6. Comparison 2 Sensitivity analyses with inclusion of CCTs, Outcome 6 (Modified) Medical Research Council	
	126
Analysis 2.7. Comparison 2 Sensitivity analyses with inclusion of CCTs, Outcome 7 Lung function: FEV1 (liters) (with	
CCTs)	127
Analysis 2.8. Comparison 2 Sensitivity analyses with inclusion of CCTs, Outcome 8 Lung function: FEV1 (% of predicted)	
	128
Analysis 2.9. Comparison 2 Sensitivity analyses with inclusion of CCTs, Outcome 9 Lung function: FEV1/FVC (with	
	129
Analysis 2.10. Comparison 2 Sensitivity analyses with inclusion of CCTs, Outcome 10 Exercise capacity: 6MW (with	
	130
$\mathbf{I}$	131
	132
Analysis 3.2. Comparison 3 Subgroup analyses, Outcome 2 Respiratory-related hospital admissions (subgroup by follow-	
	133
	134
Analysis 3.4. Comparison 3 Subgroup analyses, Outcome 4 Respiratory-related hospital admissions (subgroup by exercise	
I d i i i i i i i i i i i i i i i i i i	135
	136
	137
Analysis 3.7. Comparison 3 Subgroup analyses, Outcome 7 Respiratory-related hospital admissions (behavioural	
	138
	138
	152
	153
	153 154
	-
	155 155
	155 155
INDEX 1ERMS	1))

[Intervention Review]

# Self management for patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease

Marlies Zwerink<sup>1</sup>, Marjolein Brusse-Keizer<sup>1</sup>, Paul DLPM van der Valk<sup>1</sup>, Gerhard A Zielhuis<sup>2</sup>, Evelyn M Monninkhof<sup>3</sup>, Job van der Palen<sup>1,4</sup>, Peter A Frith<sup>5,6</sup>, Tanja Effing<sup>5,6</sup>

<sup>1</sup>Department of Pulmonary Medicine, Medisch Spectrum Twente, Enschede, Netherlands. <sup>2</sup>Department for Health Evidence, Radboud University Medical Center, Nijmegen, Netherlands. <sup>3</sup>Julius Center for Health Sciences and Primary Care, University Medical Center Utrecht, Utrecht, Netherlands. <sup>4</sup>Department of Research Methodology, Measurement and Data Analysis, University of Twente, Enschede, Netherlands. <sup>5</sup>Respiratory Clinical Research Unit, Repatriation General Hospital, Daw Park, Australia. <sup>6</sup>School of Medicine, Flinders University, Adelaide, Australia

Contact address: Tanja Effing, Respiratory Clinical Research Unit, Repatriation General Hospital, Daw Park, South Australia, Australia. tanja.effing@health.sa.gov.au, tanjaeffing@gmail.com.

Editorial group: Cochrane Airways Group.

Publication status and date: Edited (no change to conclusions), published in Issue 7, 2014.

**Citation:** Zwerink M, Brusse-Keizer M, van der Valk PDLPM, Zielhuis GA, Monninkhof EM, van der Palen J, Frith PA, Effing T. Self management for patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease. *Cochrane Database of Systematic Reviews* 2014, Issue 3. Art. No.: CD002990. DOI: 10.1002/14651858.CD002990.pub3.

Copyright © 2014 The Cochrane Collaboration. Published by John Wiley & Sons, Ltd.

# ABSTRACT

#### Background

Self management interventions help patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease (COPD) acquire and practise the skills they need to carry out disease-specific medical regimens, guide changes in health behaviour and provide emotional support to enable patients to control their disease. Since the first update of this review in 2007, several studies have been published. The results of the second update are reported here.

#### Objectives

1. To evaluate whether self management interventions in COPD lead to improved health outcomes.

2. To evaluate whether self management interventions in COPD lead to reduced healthcare utilisation.

#### Search methods

We searched the Cochrane Airways Group Specialised Register of trials (current to August 2011).

#### Selection criteria

Controlled trials (randomised and non-randomised) published after 1994, assessing the efficacy of self management interventions for individuals with COPD, were included. Interventions with fewer than two contact moments between study participants and healthcare providers were excluded.

#### Data collection and analysis

Two review authors independently assessed trial quality and extracted data. Investigators were contacted to ask for additional information. When appropriate, study results were pooled using a random-effects model. The primary outcomes of the review were health-related quality of life (HRQoL) and number of hospital admissions.

#### Main results

Twenty-nine studies were included. Twenty-three studies on 3189 participants compared self management versus usual care; six studies on 499 participants compared different components of self management on a head-to-head basis. Although we included non-randomised controlled clinical trials as well as RCTs in this review, we restricted the primary analysis to RCTs only and reported these trials in the abstract.

In the 23 studies with a usual care control group, follow-up time ranged from two to 24 months. The content of the interventions was diverse. A statistically relevant effect of self management on HRQoL was found (St George's Respiratory Questionnaire (SGRQ) total score, mean difference (MD) -3.51, 95% confidence interval (CI) -5.37 to -1.65, 10 studies, 1413 participants, moderate-quality evidence). Self management also led to a lower probability of respiratory-related hospitalisations (odds ratio (OR) 0.57, 95% CI 0.43 to 0.75, nine studies, 1749 participants, moderate-quality evidence) and all cause hospitalisations (OR 0.60; 95% CI 0.40 to 0.89, 6 studies, 1365 participants, moderate-quality evidence). Over one year of follow-up, eight (95% CI 5 to 14) participants with a high baseline risk of respiratory-related hospital admission needed to be treated to prevent one participant with at least one hospital admission.

No statistically significant effect of self management on mortality (OR 0.79, 95% CI 0.58 to 1.07, 8 studies, 2134 participants, very low-quality evidence) was detected. Also, dyspnoea measured by the (modified) Medical Research Council Scale ((m)MRC) was reduced in individuals who participated in self management (MD -0.83, 95% CI -1.36 to -0.30, 3 studies, 119 participants, low-quality evidence). The difference in exercise capacity as measured by the six-minute walking test was not statistically significant (MD 33.69 m, 95% CI -9.12 to 76.50, 6 studies, 570 participants, very low-quality evidence). Subgroup analyses depending on the use of an exercise programme as part of the intervention revealed no statistically significant differences between studies with and without exercise programmes in our primary outcomes of HRQoL and respiratory-related hospital admissions.

We were unable to pool head-to-head trials because of heterogeneity among interventions and controls; thus results are presented narratively within the review.

## Authors' conclusions

Self management interventions in patients with COPD are associated with improved health-related quality of life as measured by the SGRQ, a reduction in respiratory-related and all cause hospital admissions, and improvement in dyspnoea as measured by the (m)MRC. No statistically significant differences were found in other outcome parameters. However, heterogeneity among interventions, study populations, follow-up time and outcome measures makes it difficult to formulate clear recommendations regarding the most effective form and content of self management in COPD.

# PLAIN LANGUAGE SUMMARY

#### Self management for patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease

#### Background

Symptoms of patients with COPD slowly worsen over the years. This leads to loss of well-being in these patients. In research, another word for well-being is health-related quality of life. Self management training teaches patients the skills and behaviours they need to successfully manage their disease. Self-management training is becoming more and more important in the treatment of COPD. However, debate on the most effective content is ongoing. Therefore, we reviewed the evidence on the effects of self management on health-related quality of life and on healthcare use in patients with COPD. The evidence is current to August 2011.

#### Study characteristics

In this review, we assessed 29 studies that evaluated the effects of self management. Patients in these studies were followed for two to 24 months. Twenty-three studies had a control group that received usual care. A total of 3189 patients participated in these studies. In six studies, different components of self management were compared on a head-to-head basis. Content and duration of the self management programmes were diverse.

#### Key results

Analysis of the studies revealed that self management training improved health-related quality of life in patients with COPD compared with usual care. Also, the number of patients with at least one hospital admission related to lung disease and other causes was reduced among those who participated in a self management intervention. These patients also experienced less shortness of breath. We found trials that compared different types of self management. However, all interventions were different, and we were unable to draw out the key themes.

The studies assessed in this review were diverse. Self management programmes differed in content and duration. Also, types of participants differed across studies. Therefore, no clear recommendations on the most effective content of self management training can be made at this time.

# SUMMARY OF FINDINGS FOR THE MAIN COMPARISON [Explanation]

Self management compared with control for participants with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease

Patient or population: patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease

Settings: community, primary care, hospital outpatient

Intervention: self management

Comparison: control

This table includes data from RCTs only; data from CCTs are presented in the review

Outcomes	Illustrative comparative risks* (95% CI)		Relative effect (95% Cl)	No. of participants (studies)	Quality of the evidence Comments (GRADE)
	Assumed risk	Corresponding risk			
	Control	Self management			
score	total scores in the con- trol group varied from	Mean SGRQ total score in the intervention group was 3.51 lower (5.37 to 1.65 lower)	/	1413 (10 studies)	⊕⊕⊕⊖ moderate <sup>1</sup>
Respiratory-related hospital admissions: number of participants with at least one respi- ratory-related hospital admission	293 per 1000	190 per 1000 (151 to 237)	<b>OR 0.57</b> (0.43 to 0.75 )	1749 (9 studies)	$\oplus \oplus \oplus \bigcirc$ moderate <sup>2</sup>
All-cause hospital ad- missions: number of participants with at least one all- cause hospital admis- sion	428 per 1000	310 per 1000 (230 to 400)	<b>OR 0.60</b> (0.40 to 0.89)	1365 (6 studies)	⊕⊕⊕⊖ moderate <sup>2</sup>

Dyspnoea: score	(m)MRC	scores in the control	Mean (m)MRC total score in the interven- tion group was 0.83 lower (1.36 to 0.3 lower)		119 (3 studies)	⊕⊕⊜⊖ low³
Courses steroids: number of p receiving at course of or	articipants least one	541 per 1000	892 per 1000 (315 to 983)	OR 4.42 (0.39 to 50.10)	901 (3 studies)	⊕⊕⊖⊖ Iow <sup>4</sup>
Exercise 6MWD	capacity:	in the control group var-	Mean 6MWD in the in- tervention group was 33.69 higher (9.12 lower to 76.50 higher)		570 (6 studies)	⊕⊕⊖⊖ low5 <sup>5</sup>
Mortality: number of d	eaths	97 per 1000	79 per 1000 (59 to 103)	<b>OR 0.79</b> (0.58 to 1.07)	2134 (8 studies)	⊕⊖⊖⊖ very low <sup>6</sup>

GRADE Working Group grades of evidence.

High quality: Further research is very unlikely to change our confidence in the estimate of effect.

Moderate quality: Further research is likely to have an important impact on our confidence in the estimate of effect and may change the estimate.

Low quality: Further research is very likely to have an important impact on our confidence in the estimate of effect and is likely to change the estimate.

Very low quality: We are very uncertain about the estimate.

<sup>1</sup>Sensitivity analysis with CCTs shows that the outcome is still sensitive to inclusion of new studies.

<sup>2</sup>Confidence intervals of several included studies were wide, and several studies showed low event rates (-1 imprecision).

<sup>3</sup>Heterogeneity was substantial ( $l^2 = 58\%$ ). Only three small studies were included in this meta-analysis (inconsistency -1, imprecision -1).

<sup>4</sup>Heterogeneity was high ( $l^2 = 96\%$ ). Only three studies were included in this meta-analysis, and the study of Rice et al heavily influenced the OR. The 95% CI was wide (inconsistency -1, imprecision -1).

<sup>5</sup>Heterogeneity was high (I<sup>2</sup> = 89%) and sensitivity analysis with CCTs shows that the outcome is sensitive to inclusion of new studies (inconsistency -1, imprecision -1). <sup>6</sup>This meta-analysis was explorative and the number of events is relatively low. Numerous studies had no events and were

not included in this analysis.

6

# BACKGROUND

#### **Description of the condition**

Chronic obstructive pulmonary disease (COPD) is characterised by persistent airflow limitation. The course of COPD is usually progressive, and it is associated with an enhanced inflammatory response in the airways and lungs to noxious particles or gasses (GOLD 2010). COPD is a serious public health problem and a major cause of chronic morbidity and mortality worldwide. In 2010, COPD was the third leading cause of death worldwide (Lozano 2012). Furthermore, COPD imparts a great economic burden on society, with exacerbations accounting for most of the costs (Toy 2010).

#### **Description of the intervention**

Mortality data do not provide a complete picture of the burden of the disease because many patients with COPD exhibit progressive disability rather than immediate death. In 2010, COPD was the number five cause of years of life lived in less than ideal health (Vos 2012). This is not surprising in that many patients with COPD experience slow development of functional impairment over many years and progressive loss of health-related quality of life (Garrido 2006; Heyworth 2009). In light of this, self management training is considered increasingly important as treatment for patients with COPD. However, debate on the definition and the most effective content of self management interventions is ongoing (Effing 2012). In general, self management training aims to help patients acquire and practise the skills they need to carry out disease-specific medical regimens, to guide changes in health behaviour and to provide emotional support to enable patients to adjust their roles for optimal function and control of their disease (Bourbeau 2009; Effing 2012). Essential patient skills for successful self management include problem solving, decision making, resource utilisation, forming a partnership between patient and healthcare provider, taking action and self tailoring (Lorig 2003b). Ideally, self management training should be aimed at sustained behavioural change. Self efficacy is seen as patients' confidence that they can effectively manage their health and has been recognised as a powerful factor in inducing new behaviours (Bandura 1977; Bourbeau 2004; Lorig 2003b). Skills mastery, modelling, interpretation of symptoms and social persuasion are believed to contribute to enhanced self efficacy (Lorig 2003b).

#### Why it is important to do this review

The original Cochrane review regarding COPD self management was published in 2003. In the first update of the review, published in 2007, it was concluded that self management is associated with improved quality of life and reduced hospital admissions with no indication of detrimental effects on the other outcome measures. However, because of heterogeneity in study designs. it was not possible to make recommendations regarding the form and content of self management interventions (Effing 2012). Since the first update, several studies have been published and new opinions have been formed regarding the contents of self management interventions for patients with COPD. Therefore we report the results of the second update of the review. In this update of the review, we have chosen to exclude studies with education as the only active intervention. Although patient education is an indispensable component of self management, education alone is insufficient to achieve the goal of behavioural change (Bandura 1977; Bourbeau 2004; Bourbeau 2009; Effing 2012). To avoid ambiguity, we have removed the term 'education' from the title of the review.

# OBJECTIVES

1. To evaluate whether self management interventions in COPD lead to improved health outcomes.

2. To evaluate whether self management interventions in COPD lead to reduced healthcare utilisation.

# METHODS

# Criteria for considering studies for this review

#### **Types of studies**

We included randomised controlled trials (RCTs) and non-randomised controlled clinical trials assessing the efficacy of self management interventions for individuals with COPD. Studies published before 1995 were excluded because we strongly believe that the primary focus of self management programmes before 1995 consisted of improving knowledge through education rather than initiating and enabling sustained behavioural change.

#### **Types of participants**

Patients with a clinical diagnosis of COPD with symptoms and meeting agreed spirometry criteria (i.e. forced expiratory volume in one second (FEV<sub>1</sub>)/forced vital capacity (FVC) < 70%) were included (GOLD 2010). Patients with asthma as a primary diagnosis were excluded.

# **Types of interventions**

Self management interventions were defined as structured interventions for individuals with COPD aimed at improvement of self health behaviours and self management skills. These interventions required at least an iterative process of interaction between participant and healthcare provider, and ideally also included formulation of goals and provision of feedback. Interventions with fewer than two contact moments were therefore excluded. Furthermore, at least two of the following components had to be part of the intervention: smoking cessation, self recognition and self treatment of exacerbations, an exercise or physical activity component, advice about diet, advice about medication or coping with breathlessness. Content could be delivered to study participants verbally, as written material (hardcopy or digital) or via audiovisual media. An action plan was defined as a guideline for participants describing when and how to change medication in case of worsening COPD-related symptoms, indicating (the start of) an exacerbation. Explicitly, interventions involving solely participant education were excluded. Disease management programmes classified as pulmonary rehabilitation offered in a hospital or rehabilitation centre, as well as community- or home-based pulmonary rehabilitation programmes solely directed towards exercise, were also excluded.

Studies with usual care as a control group and those with an active intervention as a control group were included in this review.

#### Types of outcome measures

#### **Primary outcomes**

- 1. Health-related quality of life (HRQoL) scores.
- 2. Number of hospital admissions.

#### Secondary outcomes

1. Hospitalisation days.

2. Number of exacerbations requiring emergency department visits.

3. Use of (other) healthcare facilities.

- 4. Number of exacerbations requiring a course of oral
- corticosteroids or antibiotics.
  - 5. Use of rescue medication.
  - 6. Symptom scores.
  - 7. Anxiety and depression.
  - 8. Self efficacy.
  - 9. Days lost from work.
- 10. Lung function.
- 11. Exercise capacity.

#### Search methods for identification of studies

#### **Electronic searches**

We identified trials from the Cochrane Airways Group Specialised Register (CAGR), which is maintained by the Trials Search Coordinator (TSC) for the Group. The Register contains trial reports identified through systematic searches of bibliographic databases, including the Cochrane Central Register of Controlled Trials (CENTRAL), MEDLINE, EMBASE, CINAHL, AMED and PsycINFO, and through handsearching of respiratory journals and meeting abstracts (please see Appendix 1 for further details). The TSC searched all records in the CAGR using the search strategy presented in Appendix 2.

The most recent search was conducted in August 2011, with no restriction on language of publication.

#### Searching other resources

Additional trials were searched using the database of clinicaltrials.gov and the World Health Organization (WHO) trials database. Also, reference tracking of eligible studies was performed.

#### Data collection and analysis

#### Selection of studies

Two review authors (MZ and TE) independently assessed titles and abstracts of all references retrieved. Two review authors (MZ and TE or JP or MB-K or PV) independently reviewed full-text versions of potentially relevant reports, and assessed these on definite eligibility for inclusion based on the criteria stated above. Disagreement was resolved by discussion between the two review authors. If consensus was not reached, a third review author was consulted.

#### Data extraction and management

Two review authors (MZ and TE or MB-K) independently extracted the following data from included studies: relevant outcome measures, sample size, demographics of included participants, disease severity, setting, duration and contents of the intervention.

# Assessment of risk of bias in included studies

We assessed the risk of bias according to recommendations outlined in the *Cochrane Handbook for Systematic Reviews of Interventions* (Cochrane Handbook) for the following items.

- 1. Random sequence generation.
- 2. Allocation concealment.
- 3. Blinding of participants and personnel.
- 4. Blinding of outcome assessment.

5. Incomplete outcome data.

- 6. Selective outcome reporting.
- 7. Other bias.

For each included study, two review authors (MZ and TE or MB-K) independently assessed for all items above whether a high, low or unclear risk of bias was present. Unclear risk indicated that insufficient detail of what happened in the study was reported; that what happened in the study was known but the risk of bias was unknown; or that an entry was not relevant to the study at hand. Each judgement was supported by a short description of what was reported to have happened in the specific study.

#### Measures of treatment effect

For continuous outcomes, the mean difference (MD) or the standardised mean difference (SMD) with 95% confidence intervals (95% CI) was calculated as appropriate. For dichotomous outcomes, a pooled odds ratio (OR) was calculated. Numbers needed to treat for an additional beneficial outcome (NNTB) were calculated for hospital admission using the pooled OR and control group data from individual studies to obtain study-specific NNTB, with Visual Rx.

### Unit of analysis issues

Most studies included in this review were RCTs; therefore the unit of analysis in these trials is the participant. One study was clusterrandomised (Rea 2004). The cluster, and thus the unit of analysis, in this study was the general practice. We decided to include unadjusted values of this study in the meta-analysis because (1) we had no information from which to estimate a suitable intracluster correlation coefficient; and (2) excluding this trial from metaanalyses did not lead to clear changes in effect sizes.

#### Dealing with missing data

In cases of missing or incomplete data, we contacted the authors of the report. When the study authors did not respond, a second attempt was made. Trial authors who have contributed to this version or to previous versions of the review have been listed under the heading 'Acknowledgements'.

#### Assessment of heterogeneity

We explored variability among studies using the I<sup>2</sup> statistic (Higgins 2011). When substantial heterogeneity (I<sup>2</sup> > 50%) was detected, we discussed possible explanations and critically reconsidered the appropriateness of a meta-analysis. Furthermore, in meta-analyses, we used a random-effects model, rather than a fixed-effect model, to account for heterogeneity.

# Assessment of reporting biases

We explored possible reporting bias by assessing asymmetry in funnel plots.

#### Data synthesis

When appropriate, we performed a meta-analysis using Review Manager (RevMan). A meta-analysis was considered when at least three studies reported sufficient data for the outcome. Because of the nature of the intervention analysed in this review, we expected heterogeneity between the studies. Therefore, we performed metaanalyses using a random-effects model rather than a fixed-effect model. Inclusion of controlled clinical trials (CCTs) in this review, resulted in higher risk of bias because of their non-randomised design, and may have introduced heterogeneity into the meta-analysis when data were pooled with findings of RCTs. Therefore metaanalyses were primarily performed without inclusion of CCTs. Sensitivity analyses with inclusion of CCTs were also performed. Using the criteria outlined in the Cochrane Handbook for Systematic Reviews of Interventions (Higgins 2011), we created a 'Summary of findings' table on the following outcomes: HRQoL measured with the St George's Respiratory Questionnaire (SGRQ), hospital admissions (respiratory-related and all-cause), courses of oral steroids, dyspnoea measured with the (modified) Medical Research Council Scale ((m)MRC), exercise capacity measured with the six-minute walking test and mortality.

#### Subgroup analysis and investigation of heterogeneity

Subgroup analyses of interest were defined a priori and were performed according to duration of follow-up (< or  $\geq 12$  months), as well as use of an action plan, a standardised exercise programme, and behavioural components in the intervention.

#### Sensitivity analysis

We conducted sensitivity analyses to investigate robustness of effect sizes found in this review under different assumptions.

# RESULTS

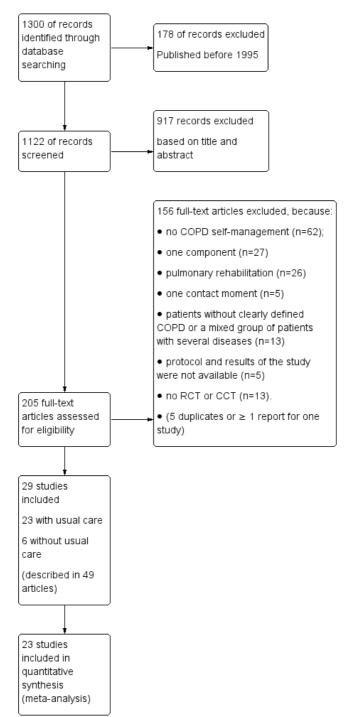
## **Description of studies**

See Characteristics of included studies.

# **Results of the search**

Searches identified 1300 titles and abstracts, which were screened by two review authors (MZ and TE) independently to identify 205 potentially eligible articles about self management in COPD

(Figure 1). Full-text versions of these papers were obtained and independently assessed by two review authors (MZ and TE or JP or MB-K or PV). Twenty-nine studies were included in this review. Eight studies that were included in earlier versions of this review were excluded in this update: four because they were published before 1995, two because they used only one component, one because it did not include participants with COPD as defined by the Global initiative for Obstructive Lung Disease (GOLD) (in the previous two reviews, spirometry data were not required) and one because its intervention could not be classified as self management.



# Figure I. Study flow diagram.

# **Included studies**

Of the 29 included studies, 23 compared self management versus a usual care control group (Akinci 2011; Bösch 2007; Bourbeau 2003; Casas 2006; Chavannes 2009; Chuang 2011; Coultas 2005a; Coultas 2005b; Emery 1998; Faulkner 2010; Gallefoss 1999; Ghanem 2010; Hill 2010; Khdour 2009; Kheirabadi 2008; Koff 2009; Monninkhof 2003; Moullec 2008; Ninot 2011; Osterlund Efraimsson 2006; Rea 2004; Rice 2010; van Wetering 2009; Wakabayashi 2011). Twenty-five of the included studies were parallel RCTs, one study was a cluster-randomised trial and three studies were CCTs. The cluster-randomised trial and the CCTs all included a usual care control group. Six RCTs, including seven group comparisons, compared different components of self management on a head-to-head basis (Effing 2009; Effing 2011; Kara 2004; Nguyen 2008; Nguyen 2009; Sassi-Dambron 1995; Stulbarg 2002). Details of participant characteristics (Table 1) and characteristics of the interventions are tabulated (Table 2).

#### Trials with a usual care control

#### Participants and recruitment

Twenty-three studies on 3189 participants compared self management versus usual care (Table 1). Dropout rates ranged from 0% to 39%, and 2751 (86%) participants completed the studies. Only eight (35%) studies reported details regarding adherence to the intervention. Four studies reported adherence as the number or percentage of sessions attended by participants. Participants in the intervention group in the study of Moullec et al attended 68.6% of the scheduled sessions (Moullec 2008). Emery et al reported adherence of 88% in the intervention group (Emery 1998). All participants in the study of Hill et al attended the two scheduled education sessions (Hill 2010). Mean attendance frequency in the study of Monninkhof et al was 0.77  $\pm$  0.22 sessions per week (Monninkhof 2003). The other four studies reported the numbers of participants who were not adherent (according to different definitions); these numbers ranged from 5% to 40%.

Fourteen studies recruited participants from a hospital (11 from the outpatient clinic and three from inpatient population). Six studies recruited participants from general practice or primary healthcare clinics; one study recruited participants from a rehabilitation centre, one from a health maintenance registration and one through advertisement in the community, combined with physician referral.

#### Interventions

Contents of the interventions assessed in the 23 included studies were diverse (Table 2). The duration of follow-up was two months or less in three (13%) studies and three months in five (22%), six months in one (4%), 12 months in 12 (52%) and 24 months in two (9%) studies. Self management interventions were offered individually in 12 (52%) studies and in small groups in six (26%) studies, and included both individual and group sessions in five (22%) studies. In 17 (74%) studies, an action plan was part of the intervention, and a standardised exercise programme was part of the intervention in 11 (48%) studies. Smoking cessation was discussed in 17 (74%) studies, advice about diet and medication was given in 13 (57%) and 20 (87%) studies, respectively, and coping with breathlessness was discussed in 13 (57%) studies. In four (17%) studies, the use of cognitive-behavioural therapy was mentioned, in six (26%) motivational interviewing was used, and in 11 (48%) and 18 (78%) studies, respectively, goal setting or providing feedback to participants was used.

#### Comparisons

Self management was compared with usual care in 23 studies. In one of these studies (Coultas 2005a; Coultas 2005b), two intervention groups and one usual care group were used. In meta-analyses, both intervention groups were compared with the same usual care group, resulting in one extra comparison (Coultas 2005a; Coultas 2005b).

# Head-to-head studies

#### Participants and recruitment

The six head-to-head studies included 115 (Stulbarg 2002), 17 (Nguyen 2009), 50 (Nguyen 2008), 98 (Sassi-Dambron 1995), 159 (Effing 2009; Effing 2011) and 60 (Kara 2004) participants (Table 1). Percentages of dropouts in these studies ranged from 0% to 26%. Two studies recruited participants in the outpatient clinic of a hospital, one study recruited at a pulmonary rehabilitation site and three studies recruited in the community (e.g. via advertisements).

#### Interventions

Follow-up in the head-to-head studies was two months in one study (17%), six months in three (50%) studies and 12 months in two (33%) studies. In three (50%) studies, the intervention was offered in small groups, whereas in the other three (50%) studies, the intervention was offered individually. An exercise programme was part of the intervention in five (83%) studies, and an action

plan was part of the intervention in two (33%) studies. Further details on the contents of separate interventions in the studies without a usual care control group are provided in the characteristics of included studies tables (Included studies).

#### Comparisons

Six studies on 499 participants were head-to-head trials (i.e. they had no usual care control group; Table 2). One study assessed the mode of delivery by comparing a face-to-face self management intervention with an Internet-based self management intervention after six months of follow-up (Nguyen 2008). One study had three intervention groups, all of which included dyspnoea self management training combined with different levels of exercise (Stulbarg 2002). One study compared an exercise persistence intervention in which a mobile phone was used to coach the participant versus an exercise persistence intervention in which a mobile phone was used for self monitoring (Nguyen 2009). One study compared a dyspnoea management intervention versus general health education (Sassi-Dambron 1995), and another study compared a structured participant education intervention versus giving educational advice only (Kara 2004). Finally, one study used a 2 × 2 factorial design, meaning that two independent interventions were evaluated using one design. This study compared self management only versus self management including an action plan for self treatment (Effing 2009), and self management only versus self management including a community-based exercise programme (Effing 2011).

#### Outcomes

See Table 3 for details on the number of studies reporting outcomes of interest.

#### **Missing data**

We received replies from all study authors listed in the 'Acknowledgements' section. However, not all of these authors could provide the additional requested information.

#### **Excluded studies**

One hundred fifty-one studies were excluded on the basis of fulltext review (Figure 1). The main reasons for exclusion were as follows: interventions were not related to COPD self management (n = 62); interventions contained only one of the components (e.g. only exercise, only smoking cessation) (n = 27); the studied intervention was classified as hospital-based pulmonary rehabilitation (n = 26); the interventions contained only one contact moment between participant and healthcare provider (n = 5); the study included participants without clearly defined COPD or a mixed group of participants with several diseases (n = 13); the article was a protocol and results of the study were not available (n = 5); or the study was neither an RCT nor a CCT (n = 13). Further details can be found in the Characteristics of excluded studies.

# **Risk of bias in included studies**

An overview of our risk of bias judgements is presented in Figure 2.

Figure 2. Methodological quality summary: review authors' judgements about each methodological quality item for each included study.



#### Allocation

In most studies, computer-generated random number lists or other computerised methods were used to generate allocation sequences, some with stratification for potential confounders leading to a low risk of bias in these studies (n = 17). Two studies were controlled clinical trials, and in one study group, assignment was based on place of residence; we judged that all would lead to a high risk of bias. In nine studies, information provided on generation of allocation sequences was not sufficient to allow judgement of the method.

In most studies, the allocation sequence was not known by investigators or staff, or randomisation was performed by an independent person not involved in the study, and the risk of bias was considered to be low (n = 15). In 10 studies, it was not reported who performed the randomisation or which method was used; in these studies, the risk of bias was unclear. In three studies, group allocation was based on place of residence, and risk of bias due to allocation concealment was considered to be high. Risk of bias was also considered to be high in another study, which was a clusterrandomised trial.

#### Blinding

Blinding of participants and personnel was not reported in any of the studies. Because of the nature of the intervention, it is difficult to blind participants and personnel to group assignment. Therefore, we assumed that in studies in which blinding was not reported, it was not performed. We evaluated as unclear the amount of bias that this would have caused.

When blinding of outcome assessment was not reported and we did not receive additional information from the study authors, we assumed that it was not done. In contrast to blinding of participants and personnel, seven studies reported blinding of outcome assessment and therefore were judged to have a low risk of bias. In five studies, outcome assessments were performed by independent research personnel who were not involved in the intervention, and so risk of bias was evaluated to be low. In four studies, outcome assessments were performed by study personnel who also provided the intervention or who were principal investigators, and the risk of bias was evaluated to be high.

#### Incomplete outcome data

In 17 studies, outcome data were complete or some outcome data were missing, but the quantities of missing data were equal in the intervention and control groups, and the reasons for missing data were comparable. In both situations, risk of bias was considered to be low. In one study, the quantities of missing outcome data were not equal in the intervention and control groups, and the reasons for this were not clear, leading to a high risk of bias. In five studies, the quantities of missing outcome data were > 25%, and risk of bias was considered to be high. In six studies, information was insufficient to allow assessment of the risk of bias, and the risk of bias was therefore considered to be unclear.

#### Selective reporting

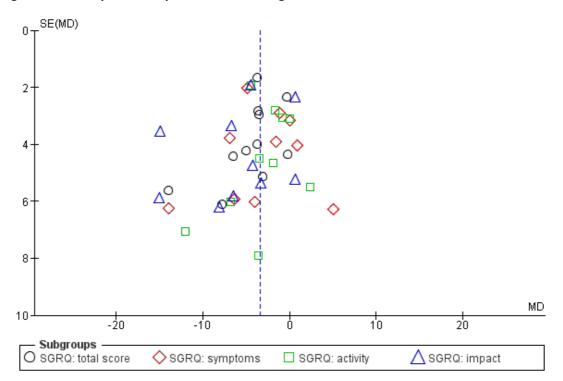
In most of the studies, it was difficult to determine whether outcomes were selectively reported because detailed study protocols often were not available. One paper reported an aim different from that reported in the original trial, and not all outcome measures were reported completely. The risk of bias in this study was therefore considered to be high. Other detected signs of selective reporting included missing domain scores on HRQoL questionnaires and outcome measures that were reported for the short term but not for the longer term. Risk of bias for selective outcome reporting in these studies was considered to be unclear.

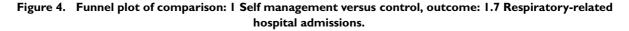
#### Other potential sources of bias

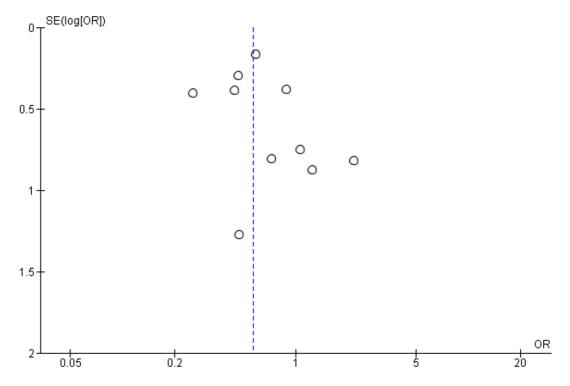
We additionally assessed the study of Rea et al (Rea 2004) on biases which are important in cluster-randomised trials. In Rea's study, general practices were randomly assigned to the interventions before the participants were included. For reasons unknown, the number of participants screened and included was lower in the intervention group than in the control group. The study authors state that baseline characteristics were not significantly different between groups. Therefore, risk of recruitment bias is unclear and risk of bias for baseline imbalance is low. The risk of bias due to loss of clusters is low because no clusters were lost after participant enrolment. Rea et al did not correct for clustering in their analyses, so risk of bias due to incorrect analysis is high.

No other potential sources of bias within studies were observed. Additionally, we explored reporting bias using funnel plots. We have created plots for our primary outcomes: HRQoL (Figure 3) and respiratory-related hospital admissions (Figure 4). The funnel plot of the MD in SGRQ total score per study plotted against the standard error of the MD seems to show a gap on the left side of the graph. This could indicate that smaller studies with effects in favour of the intervention group are less frequently published. The same could be suggested by the funnel plot of respiratory-related hospital admissions. Publication bias is just one reason for funnel plot asymmetry, so other study factors may have contributed to this.

Figure 3. Funnel plot of comparison: I Self management versus control, outcome: I.I HRQoL: SGRQ.







#### **Effects of interventions**

See: Summary of findings for the main comparison Self management compared with control for participants with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease

This review has been augmented with a 'Summary of findings' table, reflecting endpoints related to quality of life, healthcare use, exacerbations, dyspnoea, exercise capacity and mortality (Summary of findings for the main comparison). The table was generated with GRADEpro software. As stated earlier, 23 studies compared self management versus usual care, and six studies (with seven group comparisons) compared different components of self management head-to-head. The latter studies are referred to as "studies without usual care" in the section below. Because of heterogeneity in the interventions, we were not able to pool studies without a usual care control group in the meta-analyses; therefore the results of these studies are described only qualitatively. Also, in the primary metaanalysis, CCTs were excluded. Sensitivity analyses with inclusion of CCTs were performed.

#### Health-related quality of life-studies with usual care

COPD-specific HRQoL was measured by the SGRQ in 15

studies (Akinci 2011; Bourbeau 2003; Casas 2006; Chavannes 2009; Coultas 2005a; Coultas 2005b; Gallefoss 1999; Khdour 2009; Koff 2009; Monninkhof 2003; Moullec 2008; Ninot 2011; Osterlund Efraimsson 2006; Rice 2010; van Wetering 2009; Wakabayashi 2011). The studies of van Wetering et al (van Wetering 2009) and Österlund-Efraimsson et al (Osterlund Efraimsson 2006) used the SGRQ but provided insufficient data for inclusion in the meta-analysis. The studies of Akinci et al (Akinci 2011), Chavannes et al (Chavannes 2009) and Moullec et al (Moullec 2008) were CCTs and therefore were not included in the meta-analyses. Mean total scores of 10 studies could be included in the meta-analysis. All of these studies showed lower (meaning better quality of life) total scores in the intervention group compared with the control group. The MD of -3.51 (95% CI -5.37 to-1.65) was statistically significant at the 5% level (Analysis 1.1). Because Wakabayashi et al (Wakabayashi 2011) reported no domain scores, only mean domain scores of nine of the 10 studies could be included in the meta-analysis. MDs in domain scores of the SGRQ were statistically significant, with MDs of -3.09 (95% CI -5.42 to -0.77), -2.75 (95% CI -4.93 to -0.56) and -5.71 (95% CI -9.17 to -2.25) for symptoms, activity and impact, respectively. The MD on the domain score of impact is considered

to be clinically relevant because it reaches the minimal clinically important difference (MCID) of four points (Jones 2005). Metaanalyses of total scores and domain scores of symptoms and activity revealed only minimal heterogeneity, with I<sup>2</sup> statistics ranging from 0% to 4%. Moderate heterogeneity was detected in the meta-analysis of domain score impact (I<sup>2</sup> = 51%). For SGRQ total score, we also performed a meta-analysis on the change from baseline (Analysis 1.2). This analysis showed a statistically significant difference between intervention and control groups, with a somewhat smaller MD of -2.68 (95% CI -4.16 to -1.20), indicating that the total score on the SGRQ of the intervention group decreased by 2.68 points more from baseline compared with the score of the control group.

When we included the CCTs (Akinci 2011; Chavannes 2009; Moullec 2008) in secondary meta-analyses, effect sizes for both total and domain scores increased, and all reached the MCID of four points (Analysis 2.1). However, heterogeneity was high, with  $I^2$  statistics ranging from 60% to 79%. In particular, the study of Moullec et al showed highly positive MDs in comparison with the other studies.

Van Wetering et al (van Wetering 2009) and Österlund-Efraimsson et al (Osterlund Efraimsson 2006) found statistically significantly lower total scores, so better HRQoL, in the intervention group compared with the control group. In the study of Österlund-Efraimsson (Osterlund Efraimsson 2006), all domain scores also favoured the intervention group, whereas van Wetering et al found no statistically significant differences in the symptom domain.

In two studies (Chavannes 2009; Kheirabadi 2008), COPD-specific HRQoL was measured by the Clinical COPD Questionnaire (CCQ), on which a lower score again indicates better HRQoL. On total score, Kheirabadi et al (Kheirabadi 2008) found no difference, and Chavannes et al (Chavannes 2009) reported a lower score in the intervention group  $(0.92 \pm 0.72)$  than in the control group  $(1.74 \pm 0.95)$ . Domain scores were reported only by Kheirabadi et al (Kheirabadi 2008) and were comparable between groups after three months of follow-up.

Three studies measured HRQoL by means of the Chronic Respiratory Disease Questionnaire (CRQ) (Faulkner 2010; Ghanem 2010; Rea 2004). Rea et al (Rea 2004) did not report standard deviations (SDs) and therefore could not be included in a meta-analysis, leaving an insufficient number of studies to perform a meta-analysis. In the study of Rea et al (Rea 2004), the dimensions of fatigue and mastery showed statistically significantly higher scores, meaning better HRQoL, in the intervention group (17.7 and 21.4, respectively) than in the control group (15.7 and 20.7, respectively) after 12 months of follow-up. The study of Ghanem et al (Ghanem 2010) found statistically significantly higher scores in the intervention group than in the control group on all four domains (dyspnoea 19.6  $\pm$  5.2 vs 13.5  $\pm$  4.3, fatigue 17.4  $\pm$  5.4 vs 13.2  $\pm$  5.1, emotion 33.5  $\pm$  7.2 vs 29.7  $\pm$  11.4, mastery values not reported). However, Faulkner et al (Faulkner 2010) found no sig-

nificant differences between intervention and control groups on the CRQ.

Three studies measured generic HRQoL using the Short Form-36 (SF-36) (Coultas 2005a; Coultas 2005b; Ghanem 2010; Rea 2004). Mean values and SDs were available only for the studies of Coultas et al (Coultas 2005a; Coultas 2005b) and Ghanem et al (Ghanem 2010); therefore, it was not considered appropriate to perform a meta-analysis. No differences were noted between intervention and control groups at the end of follow-up in the studies of Rea et al (Rea 2004) and Coultas et al (Coultas 2005a; Coultas 2005b). In the study of Ghanem et al (Ghanem 2010), differences between intervention and control groups were reported, but these were already present at baseline. Therefore, the study authors mentioned significant improvement in the scales of physical functioning, role-physical, pain, vitality and role of emotions only in the intervention group. In the control group, no improvements were observed.

Generic HRQoL and health status were further measured using the short version of the questionnaire validated by the WHO (WHO-QOL-BREF) in the study of Moullec et al (Moullec 2008), the Illness Intrusiveness Rating Scale (IIRS) in the study of Coultas et al (Coultas 2005a; Coultas 2005b), the Nottingham Health Profile (NHP) in the study of Ninot et al (Ninot 2011) and the Sickness Impact Profile (SIP) in the study of Emery et al (Emery 1998). Moullec et al (Moullec 2008) found statistically significantly higher scores on the physical domain of the WHOQOL-BREF in the intervention group compared with the control group after 12 months of follow-up (13.4  $\pm$  1.9 vs 9.4  $\pm$  2.2). No statistically significant differences were noted in the other domains. Coultas et al (Coultas 2005a; Coultas 2005b) found statistically significant improvement in IIRS following nurse-assisted collaborative management compared with the usual care group. Ninot et al (Ninot 2011) found significant differences in NHP between the groups, in favour of the intervention group, on the energy and emotional reaction dimensions of the NHP, after adjustment for baseline values. Finally, Emery et al (Emery 1998) found significant improvement in total function in the control group as measured by the SIP, whereas the intervention group showed no change.

#### Health-related quality of life-head-to-head studies

Only the study of Nguyen et al (Nguyen 2009) measured HRQoL using the SGRQ and found no between-group differences in SGRQ total score. Three studies measured HRQoL using the disease-specific CRQ. Nguyen et al (Nguyen 2008) observed statistically significant improvement after six months of follow-up in both study groups in total score, dyspnoea, fatigue and mastery score. Stulbarg et al (Stulbarg 2002) found statistically significantly greater improvement in mastery and dyspnoea in the group that received the most intensive exercise training compared with the groups that received less intense or no training, in addition to dys-

Self management for patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease (Review) Copyright © 2014 The Cochrane Collaboration. Published by John Wiley & Sons, Ltd.

pnoea self management. Effing et al (Effing 2011) found a significantly higher CRQ dyspnoea score among individuals who participated in a community-based exercise programme in addition to self management compared with those who participated only in self management. No between-group differences were observed in other CRQ components. In the study of Effing et al (Effing 2009) evaluating self treatment of exacerbation, no between-group differences in CRQ components were found. In the studies of Effing et al (Effing 2009; Effing 2011), HRQoL was also measured with the CCQ, but no between-group differences were reported. The SF-36 was used in three studies. Stulbarg et al (Stulbarg 2002) found no statistically significant differences between groups in mental and physical component scores after 12 months of followup. The study of Nguyen et al (Nguyen 2008) reported statistically significant improvement in both study groups on the SF-36 physical component scale but not on the mental component scale. In contrast, Nguyen et al (Nguyen 2009) found no between-group differences in either physical or mental component scores of the

Sassi-Dambron et al (Sassi-Dambron 1995) measured quality of life using the quality of well-being scale and found no differences among the three intervention groups.

#### Hospital admissions-studies with usual care

SF-36.

Respiratory-related hospital admissions were reported in 12 studies. Data on nine of these studies were suitable for inclusion in a meta-analysis (Bourbeau 2003; Coultas 2005a; Coultas 2005b;

Gallefoss 1999; Khdour 2009; Koff 2009; Monninkhof 2003; Ninot 2011; Rea 2004; Rice 2010). A clinically relevant and statistically significant reduction in the probability of at least one respiratory-related hospital admission was noted among participants receiving self management compared with those receiving usual care, with an OR of 0.57 (95% CI 0.43 to 0.75). Heterogeneity was low, with an  $I^2$  of 13% (Analysis 1.7). Study-specific numbers needed to treat for a beneficial outcome (NNTBs) ranged from eight (95% CI five to 14) to 26 (95% CI 19 to 45). Differences between studies might be explained by differences in baseline risk, severity of disease and duration of follow-up (Table 4). Over one year of follow-up, eight (95% CI five to 14) participants with a high baseline risk of respiratory-related hospital admission needed to be treated to prevent one participant with at least one hospital admission (Figure 5), and 20 (95% CI 15 to 35) participants with a low baseline risk of hospitalisation needed to be treated to prevent one participant with at least one respiratory-related hospital admission (Figure 6). The studies of van Wetering et al (van Wetering 2009) and Bösch et al (Bösch 2007) could not be included in the meta-analysis because the trialists could not provide the numbers of participants with at least one hospital admission. Van Wetering et al (van Wetering 2009) found a mean number of hospital admissions for COPD of 0.36 ± 1.00 in the intervention group and  $0.40 \pm 0.78$  in the control group. The mean number of COPD-related hospitalisations significantly decreased during follow-up in the intervention group in the study of Bösch et al to  $0.3 \pm 0.6$ , and was constant in the control group at  $0.6 \pm 0.7$ .

Figure 5. High-risk participants: In the usual care group, 51 of 100 people had at least one respiratoryrelated hospital admission over 52 weeks, compared with 37 (95% CI 31 to 44) of 100 for the self management group.



Figure 6. Low-risk participants: In the usual care group, 13 of 100 people had at least one respiratory-related hospital admission over 52 weeks, compared with 8 (95% CI 6 to 10) of 100 for the self management group.



The CCT of Moullec et al reported zero respiratory-related hospital admissions among 11 participants in the intervention group and in two of 16 participants in the control group. We performed a sensitivity analysis by including this study in the meta-analysis on respiratory-related hospital admissions, and OR and heterogeneity were comparable with the primary analysis (0.57, 95% CI 0.44 to 0.73;  $I^2 = 6\%$ ) (Analysis 2.3).

Six studies were included in the meta-analysis on all-cause hospital admissions (Casas 2006; Coultas 2005a; Coultas 2005b; Khdour 2009; Ninot 2011; Rea 2004; Rice 2010). The OR of having at least one all-cause hospital admission of 0.60 (95% CI 0.40 to 0.89) was statistically significant in favour of the self-management group (Analysis 1.8). The studies of van Wetering et al (van Wetering 2009), Wakabayashi et al (Wakabayashi 2011) and Chuang et al (Chuang 2011) could not be included in the meta-analysis for the reason stated in the paragraph above. Van Wetering et al (van Wetering 2009) found a mean number of hospitalisations of 0.75  $\pm$  1.29 in the intervention group and 0.96  $\pm$  1.35 in the control group after 24 months of follow-up. Wakabayashi et al (Wakabayashi 2011) found 0.07  $\pm$  0.3 in the intervention group

and  $0.19 \pm 0.8$  in the control group after 12 months of followup. Chuang et al (Chuang 2011) reported fewer all-cause hospital admissions in the intervention group than in the control group (40 ± 27 vs 57 ± 27); however, this difference was not statistically significant.

The CCT of Moullec et al reported three all-cause hospital admissions among 11 participants in the intervention group and four among 16 participants in the control group. We performed a sensitivity analysis by including this CCT in the meta-analysis, and the OR was comparable with that of the primary analysis: 0.61 (95% CI 0.42 to 0.89), with an I<sup>2</sup> of 41% (Analysis 2.4).

#### Hospital admissions-head-to-head studies

Effing et al (Effing 2009) observed 14 all-cause hospital admissions in the self treatment intervention group and 24 hospital admissions in the self management group, but this difference was not statistically significant. Effing et al (Effing 2011) observed 15 hospital admissions in the exercise intervention group and 17 hospital admissions among participants who received solely self man-

agement. Stulbarg et al (Stulbarg 2002) reported no differences between groups in the number of respiratory-related hospitalisations after one year of follow-up.

#### Hospitalisation days-studies with usual care

The number of respiratory-related hospitalisation days was reported in five studies. The studies of Gallefoss et al (Gallefoss 1999), Ninot et al (Ninot 2011) and van Wetering et al (van Wetering 2009) were included in a meta-analysis. No difference in mean number of hospital days was found (MD 0.33, 95% CI -1.01 to 1.66) (Analysis 1.9). Moullec et al (Moullec 2008) reported zero hospital days in the intervention group; therefore, these data could not be included in a sensitivity analysis with CCTs. However, these investigators reported a statistically significantly lower number of hospital days in the intervention group compared with the control group (zero vs 6.4 ± 14.5). Rea et al (Rea 2004) did not report SDs and therefore could not be included in the metaanalysis. Whereas Rea et al (Rea 2004) reported no significant differences between groups in the number of bed days per participant per year, a statistically significant decrease in days per participant per year from 12 months before the trial to 12 months during the trial was noted in the intervention group; in contrast, a statistically significant increase was evident in the control group.

The number of all-cause hospitalisation days was assessed in eight studies (Bourbeau 2003; Chuang 2011; Khdour 2009; Moullec 2008; Ninot 2011; Rea 2004; Rice 2010; van Wetering 2009). Five studies (Bourbeau 2003; Khdour 2009; Ninot 2011; Rice 2010; van Wetering 2009) were included in the meta-analysis, and we found no statistically significant difference between intervention and control group (MD -1.39, 95% CI -3.19 to 0.41) (Analysis 1.10). The study of Rea et al (Rea 2004) could not be included in the meta-analysis because of the lack of SDs. The mean number of bed days in the study of Rea et al (Rea 2004) was lower in the intervention group than in the control group (3.2 vs 6.8); however, this difference did not reach statistical significance. Chuang et al (Chuang 2011) reported a lower number of hospitalisation days in the intervention group compared with the control group  $(115 \pm 105 \text{ vs } 190 \pm 110)$ , but this difference was not statistically significant.

The CCT of Moullec et al reported a lower number of all-cause hospital days in the intervention group  $(1.5 \pm 3.4)$  than in the control group  $(7.9 \pm 16.1)$ . We performed a sensitivity analysis by including this CCT in the meta-analysis, and the MD was -1.62 (95% CI -3.42 to 0.18), with heterogeneity comparable with that of the primary analysis (Analysis 2.5).

#### Hospital days-head-to-head studies

None of the studies without usual care reported the number of hospital days.

#### Emergency department visits-studies with usual care

Four studies (Coultas 2005a; Coultas 2005b; Khdour 2009; Koff 2009; Rice 2010) reported respiratory-related emergency department (ED) visits, but data could not be combined in a meta-analysis because different methods were used to report the outcome. Koff et al (Koff 2009) reported one (5.3%) visit in the intervention group and three (15.8%) in the control group after three months of follow-up. Khdour et al (Khdour 2009) reported the total number of COPD-related visits and found a statistically significantly lower number in the intervention group than in the control group (40 vs 80) after 12 months of follow-up. Rice at al (Rice 2010) found a significant difference between intervention and control groups (20.8, 95% CI 14.5 to 27.1 vs 42.4, 95% CI 31.4 to 53.4, per 100 person-years) after 12 months of follow-up. In contrast, Coultas et al (Coultas 2005a; Coultas 2005b) reported no differences between groups in COPD-related visits after six months of follow-up.

ED visits for all causes were assessed in five studies (Bourbeau 2003; Chuang 2011; Rea 2004; Rice 2010; Wakabayashi 2011), which also could not be included in a meta-analysis because different methods were used to report the outcomes. Rea et al (Rea 2004) observed five (6%) visits in the intervention group and seven (13.5%) visits in the control group after 12 months of follow-up. Bourbeau et al (Bourbeau 2003) reported a significant treatment effect in favour of the intervention group (2.5 vs 3.2 per person per year) after 24 months. Rice et al (Rice 2010) found significantly fewer visits in the intervention group than in the control group (67.0 vs 91.2 per 100 person-years). In the study of Wakabayashi et al (Wakabayashi 2011), no significant changes in the frequency of ED visits were found during follow-up. Chuang et al (Chuang 2011) reported fewer ED visits in the intervention group than in the control group  $(92 \pm 42 \text{ vs } 71 \pm 29)$ , but this difference was not statistically significant.

#### Emergency department visits-head-to-head studies

Effing et al (Effing 2009) reported a mean number of all-cause ED visits of  $0.26 \pm 0.61$  per person per year in the self treatment group, and  $0.53 \pm 1.3$  per person per year in the group receiving only self management. Effing et al (Effing 2011) reported  $0.44 \pm 0.92$  ED visits per person per year in the group participating in the self management exercise programme, and  $0.41 \pm 1.18$  visits per person per year in the group self management. These differences were not statistically significant.

#### Use of other healthcare facilities-studies with usual care

Doctor and nurse visits were reported in eight studies (Bourbeau 2003; Chuang 2011; Coultas 2005a; Coultas 2005b; Gallefoss 1999; Khdour 2009; Monninkhof 2003; Moullec 2008; van Wetering 2009). Only two of these studies (Coultas 2005a; Coultas 2005b; Gallefoss 1999) (three group comparisons) could

be included in a meta-analysis; therefore a meta-analysis was considered to be not appropriate. After one year of follow-up, Gallefoss et al (Gallefoss 1999) found a statistically significantly lower number of general practitioner consultations in the in the intervention group  $(0.5 \pm 0.9)$  compared with the control group  $(3.4 \pm 5.5)$ . Coultas et al (Coultas 2005a; Coultas 2005b) found no statistically significant differences in doctor visits between any of the intervention groups and the control group. Khdour et al (Khdour 2009) reported a total number of 267 visits to the general practitioner in the intervention group and 258 visits in the control group. Whereas the number of scheduled general practice (GP) visits in this study was lower in the intervention group (145 vs 183), the number of unscheduled visits was somewhat higher in the intervention group (119 vs 75). Van Wetering et al (van Wetering 2009) reported the mean number of GP visits over two years of follow-up; numbers in both study groups were comparable (intervention 7.2  $\pm$  7.0; control 7.9  $\pm$  8.1). Chuang et al (Chuang 2011) reported statistically significantly more GP visits in the intervention group than in the control group ( $683 \pm 123$ vs 887 ± 95). The studies of Bourbeau et al (Bourbeau 2003) and Monninkhof et al (Monninkhof 2003) could not be included in the meta-analysis because of the lack of SDs, but both showed a reduction in unscheduled doctor and nurse visits per person per year, with differences of -0.7 and -0.4, respectively. Moullec et al found a statistically significant difference between intervention and control groups in home visits by the GP (0.0 vs  $0.9 \pm 3.0$ ) but found no between-group differences in consultations with the GP or in consultations with a lung specialist.

#### Use of other healthcare facilities-head-to-head studies

Effing et al (Effing 2011) (evaluating the self management exercise component) reported no between-group differences in total healthcare contacts. Effing et al (Effing 2009) reported a non-statistically significant reduction in healthcare contacts in the self treatment group compared with the self management group (5.37  $\pm$  3.75 vs 6.51  $\pm$  3.89 contacts per participant per year). Total healthcare contacts included consults with the GP, outpatient visits and ED visits.

#### Number and severity of exacerbations-studies with usual care

In three studies (Bourbeau 2003; Monninkhof 2003; van Wetering 2009), the numbers of exacerbations were reported. Van Wetering et al observed 3.02 exacerbations per participant in the intervention group and 2.18 in the control group after 24 months of follow-up. This difference was not statistically significant. Reported follow-up in the studies of Bourbeau et al (Bourbeau 2003) and Monninkhof et al (Monninkhof 2003) was 12 months. Whereas Bourbeau et al (Bourbeau 2003) found 299 exacerbations in the intervention group and 362 exacerbations in the control group, Monninkhof et al (Monninkhof 2003) found 360 exacerbations

in the intervention group and 177 exacerbations in the control group.

#### Number and severity of exacerbations-head-to-head studies

Nguyen et al (Nguyen 2009) reported that four participants experienced an exacerbation that required treatment with antibiotics or oral prednisone. In an earlier study, Nguyen et al (Nguyen 2008) reported that they registered 11 exacerbations in 10 participants; however, they also stated that this number was too small to allow group comparisons. In the study of Effing et al (Effing 2009), frequency, severity and number of exacerbations were assessed. Investigators found no between-group differences in the mean number of exacerbations  $(3.5 \pm 2.7 \text{ in both study groups})$ , nor in the mean severity of an exacerbation, over one year. However, participants in the self treatment group did report fewer exacerbation days (median 31, interquartile range (IQR) 8.9 to 67.5) compared with the control group (median 40, IQR 13.3 to 88.2). This difference was statistically significant in participants with a relatively high number of exacerbation days. In the study of Effing et al (Effing 2011), again no statistically significant between-group differences were found in mean numbers of exacerbations (3.3 ± 2.5 vs 3.8 ± 2.8). Stulbarg et al (Stulbarg 2002) reported no differences between groups in numbers of exacerbations after one year of followup.

#### Courses of oral steroids-studies with usual care

Three studies reported the use of oral corticosteroids for respiratory problems (Gallefoss 1999; Rea 2004; Rice 2010) and could be included in a meta-analysis. Based on these three studies, the probability of having at least one course of oral steroids was higher in the self management group compared with the control group, with an OR of 4.42 (95% CI 0.39 to 50.10). However, this OR was not statistically significant (P value 0.23), and heterogeneity was high ( $I^2 = 96\%$ ) (Analysis 1.13). The outlier in this meta-analysis was the study by Rice et al (Rice 2010), which included many more participants than were included in the studies of Gallefoss et al (Gallefoss 1999) and Rea et al (Rea 2004). In addition, the proportion of participants with at least one course of oral steroids in the self management group of the study of Rice et al is relatively high (97.6%) compared with the studies of Gallefoss et al (69.2%) and Rea et al (47.6%). In the case that an event is common, the OR is an overestimation of the risk ratio and should be interpreted with caution. The latter is the case in the study of Rice et al, in which an OR of 32.7 was found. This meta-analysis therefore should be interpreted with caution.

#### Courses of antibiotics-studies with usual care

The use of antibiotics for respiratory problems was reported by three studies (Gallefoss 1999; Rea 2004; Rice 2010); however, the number of people with at least one course of antibiotics was

available for only two studies (Rea 2004; Rice 2010); therefore a meta-analysis was not justified. Rea et al (Rea 2004) reported fewer participants receiving at least one course of antibiotics in the intervention group than in the control group (59% vs 69%), whereas Rice et al (Rice 2010) reported the opposite (92% vs 56%). Bösch et al (Bösch 2007) reported a significant reduction in the mean number of exacerbation-related antibiotic courses in the intervention group, with no changes observed in the control group. Khdour et al (Khdour 2009) reported mean number of oral steroids and antibiotic courses combined and found a significant difference, with less use in the intervention group compared with the control group (3.08, 95% CI 2.57 to 3.59 vs 4.03, 95% CI 3.37 to 4.69).

#### Courses of oral steroids or antibiotics-head-to-head studies

Nguyen et al (Nguyen 2009) reported that four (23.5%) participants experienced an exacerbation that required treatment with antibiotics or oral prednisone. In the study of Effing et al (Effing 2009), the median number of prednisolone (2.6, IQR 1.0 to 5.0 vs 1.7, IQR 1.0 to 3.2) and antibiotic courses (2.0, IQR 0.8 to 4.0 vs 1.1, IQR 0.0 to 2.9) was higher in the self treatment group than in the group that received only self management. The difference in prednisolone courses was borderline non-statistically significant, whereas the difference in antibiotic courses was borderline statistically significant.

#### Use of rescue medication-studies with usual care

Gallefoss et al (Gallefoss 1999) reported the use of short-acting  $\beta_2$ agonists as rescue medication. Use of rescue medication was coded as defined daily dosages (DDDs) for comparison of medications within the same chemical therapeutic group. In this study, participants receiving self management used statistically significantly less rescue medication (median DDD 125, IQR 100 to 344) than the control group (median DDD 209, IQR 150 to 550). Rice et al (Rice 2010) reported the use of short-acting  $\beta_2$ -agonists as the mean number of metered-dose inhalers and found no statistically significant differences between intervention and control groups (6.4 ± 8.3 vs 5.6 ± 8.0).

#### Use of rescue medication-head-to-head studies

None of the studies without usual care reported the use of rescue medication.

### Symptoms-studies with usual care

The effect of self management education on dyspnoea as measured by the (m)MRC was examined in six studies (Bösch 2007; Casas 2006; Chavannes 2009; Faulkner 2010; van Wetering 2009; Wakabayashi 2011). Three studies assessed dyspnoea using the MRC (Casas 2006; Chavannes 2009; Faulkner 2010), and three studies assessed dyspnoea using the modified version of the MRC (mMRC) (Bösch 2007; van Wetering 2009; Wakabayashi 2011). The outcomes of three studies were combined in a meta-analysis (Analysis 1.15). A statistically significant difference in favour of the intervention group was found, with an MD of -0.83 (95% CI -1.36, to -0.30). It is unclear whether this difference is also clinically relevant.

When we included the CCT of Chavannes et al in the metaanalysis, the MD decreased to -0.67 (95% CI -1.19 to -0.16) and heterogeneity was comparable with the primary analysis (Analysis 2.6).

The study of Wakabayashi et al could not be included in the meta-analysis because of irregularities in the SD; however, investigators reported an improvement in mMRC score in the intervention group and a worsening in the usual care group after 12 months of follow-up. Between-group differences were not statistically significant. Van Wetering et al (van Wetering 2009) reported only changes from baseline and therefore could not be included in the meta-analysis. In this study, a statistically significant betweengroup difference in change from baseline MRC dyspnoea score of  $0.21 \pm 0.10$  units in favour of the intervention group was found. Akinci et al (Akinci 2011) and Moullec et al (Moullec 2008) assessed dyspnoea using the Baseline Dyspnea Index (BDI) and a visual analogue scale (VAS) score for dyspnoea, respectively. In the study of Akinci et al (Akinci 2011), dyspnoea increased significantly in the intervention group, whereas it did not change in the control group after three months of follow-up. Moullec et al (Moullec 2008) observed a lower mean VAS score after 12 months of follow-up in the intervention group  $(1.3 \pm 1.2)$  compared with the control group (4.0 ± 3.0) but did not report statistical significance for between-group differences.

In the study of Monninkhof et al (Monninkhof 2003), no significant between-group differences were seen in mean symptom scores for breathlessness and sputum production over two-week periods. However, small differences in mean cough and sputum colour scores favoured the intervention group. Although these differences reached borderline significance, the study authors stated that differences probably were not clinically relevant. Finally, in the study by Bourbeau et al (Bourbeau 2003), symptoms during exacerbations were scored (breathlessness, sputum volume and sputum colour), but no significant differences were found between intervention and control groups.

#### Symptoms-head-to-head studies

Effing et al (Effing 2011) measured dyspnoea with the MRC and found no differences in mean values between groups  $(2.2 \pm 1.1)$ vs 2.5  $\pm$  1.2). Stulbarg et al (Stulbarg 2002) assessed dyspnoea using the University of California San Diego (UCSD) Shortness of Breath Questionnaire (SOBQ) and the Transitional Dyspnea Index (TDI). For the total group, dyspnoea as measured with the SOBQ significantly improved after two months of follow-up. No

statistically significant differences were observed on the TDI, in spite of improvements of 1.5 to 2.0 units in the three groups. Sassi-Dambron et al (Sassi-Dambron 1995) measured dyspnoea using the TDI, the SOBQ, the American Thoracic Society Dyspnea Scale (ATS-DS), the Oxygen Cost Diagram (OCD), a VAS scale and the Borg Scale of Perceived Dyspnea. On the SOBQ, dyspnoea in both groups improved significantly over time. Furthermore, the group receiving dyspnoea management improved significantly over time on the TDI compared with the group that received solely education. The other measures did not change.

#### Anxiety and depression-studies with usual care

Faulkner et al (Faulkner 2010) measured anxiety and depression using the Hospital Anxiety and Depression Scale (HADS). They found no significant differences in anxiety ( $3.8 \pm 3.6$  vs  $3.3 \pm$ 2.1) or depression ( $2.6 \pm 2.4$  vs  $2.9 \pm 2.6$ ) between intervention and control groups. Emery et al (Emery 1998) extensively assessed anxiety and depression. Depression was assessed by the Center for Epidemiological Studies-Depression inventory (CES-D), the depression subscale of the Hopkins Symptom Checklist and the Bradburn Affect-Balance Scale. Anxiety was assessed by the anxiety subscales of the State-Trait Anxiety Inventory (STAI) and the Hopkins Symptom Checklist. No statistically significant differences were found between education and stress management and waiting list groups after 10 weeks of follow-up (Emery 1998).

#### Anxiety and depression-head-to-head studies

Effing et al (Effing 2009; Effing 2011) assessed anxiety and depression using the HADS. In both group comparisons, no statistically significant between-group differences were found. Sassi-Dambron et al (Sassi-Dambron 1995) assessed anxiety using the STAI-Anxiety and Depression along with the CES-D and found no statistically significant between-group differences after six months of follow-up.

#### Self-efficacy-studies with usual care

Faulkner et al (Faulkner 2010) measured self efficacy using the Depression Coping Self-Efficacy Scale, but the results of the assessment were not reported.

#### Self-efficacy-head-to-head studies

Kara et al (Kara 2004) assessed disease-specific self efficacy using the COPD Self-Efficacy Scale (CSES). In the intervention group, statistically significant improvements in total score and in all domains of the CSES were noted in the intervention group. Differences varied from 0.95 to 1.46 points after two months of followup. In the intervention group, only total scores and scores on the domains of weather/environment and behavioural risk factors were statistically significantly improved. Stulbarg et al (Stulbarg 2002) measured two types of self efficacy after two months of follow-up. Self-efficacy for walking was measured with the Self-Efficacy for Walking Questionnaire (SEWQ), and self efficacy for managing shortness of breath was measured using the CSES and the Self-Efficacy for Managing Shortness of Breath instrument (SEMSOB). Self-efficacy for walking improved over time for all intervention groups, but no between-group differences were noted. No improvements were observed for self efficacy for managing shortness of breath as measured by the CSES. In contrast, the SEMSOB showed statistically significant improvement in all groups. The SEMSOB showed no between-group differences in changes over time.

Nguyen et al (Nguyen 2009) measured self efficacy for overcoming barriers to exercise with the Exercise Barriers Efficacy Scale. No significant between-group differences were observed. Nguyen et al (Nguyen 2008) assessed self efficacy for managing dyspnoea with a single question ("How confident are you that you can keep your shortness of breath from interfering with what you want to do?") using a 0 to 10-point response scale. In both intervention groups, self efficacy improved over six months of follow-up, but no between-group differences were found.

#### Days lost from work-studies with usual care

Three studies reported days lost from work (Gallefoss 1999; Monninkhof 2003; van Wetering 2009). Gallefoss et al reported no significant differences between groups. Almost 50% of participants with COPD in this study were employed. Only three of 14 participants in the intervention group and two of 13 in the control group reported absence from work. Monninkhof et al (Monninkhof 2003) used the term 'restrictive activity days', defined as days on which work was missed or days on which activities were significantly reduced because of health problems. A reduction in the average number of restricted activity days was seen in the education group compared with the control group  $(4.1 \pm 4.2)$ vs  $5.3 \pm 5.3$ ), but no significant between-group differences were detected. Van Wetering et al (van Wetering 2009) provided self reported hours unable to work and found a mean time of 22 ± 89 hours in the intervention group and a mean time of  $6.8 \pm 40$ hours in the control group during 24 months of follow-up.

#### Days lost from work-head-to-head studies

None of the studies without usual care reported days lost from work.

#### Lung function-studies with usual care

Lung function was assessed as forced expiratory volume in one second (FEV<sub>1</sub>) in litres in eight studies (Akinci 2011; Bösch 2007; Emery 1998; Faulkner 2010; Khdour 2009; Moullec 2008; Ninot 2011; Wakabayashi 2011) and as percentage predicted for age, gender and height (FEV1%) in eight studies (Akinci 2011; Bourbeau

2003; Casas 2006; Emery 1998; Faulkner 2010; Gallefoss 1999; Rea 2004; Wakabayashi 2011). Six and seven studies, respectively, could be included in the meta-analyses. The MD of FEV<sub>1</sub> was 0.08 (95% CI -0.03 to 0.19) (Analysis 1.17). No heterogeneity was observed, with an I<sup>2</sup> of 0%. In accordance with this, the MD of FEV1% was 1.78 (95% CI -1.44 to 5.01), with an I<sup>2</sup> of 15% (Analysis 1.18). FEV<sub>1</sub>/FVC was measured in five studies (Akinci 2011; Casas 2006; Faulkner 2010; Ninot 2011; Wakabayashi 2011), and again no significant difference was found for this outcome (MD -0.84, 95% CI -5.04 to 3.36) (Analysis 1.20). The CCTs of Moullec et al (Moullec 2008) and Akinci et al (Akinci 2011) reported no between-group differences for any of the lung function outcomes. Adding these two studies to the meta-analyses led to MDs of FEV<sub>1</sub> and FEV<sub>1</sub>/FVC comparable with those of the primary analysis (Analysis 2.7; Analysis 2.8; Analysis 2.9).

#### Lung function-head-to-head studies

In both studies of Effing et al (Effing 2009; Effing 2011), no between-group differences were found in FEV<sub>1</sub> and FEV1%. This corresponds with the results of Stulbarg et al (Stulbarg 2002), who found no significant changes in lung function after 12 months of follow-up.

#### Exercise capacity and physical activity-studies with usual care

Exercise capacity was measured in eight studies using the sixminute walking test (6MWT) (Akinci 2011; Bösch 2007; Bourbeau 2003; Ghanem 2010; Monninkhof 2003; Moullec 2008; Ninot 2011; Wakabayashi 2011). Six studies were included in the meta-analysis. A between-group difference with an MD of 33.69 m (95% CI -9.12 to 76.50) was found (Analysis 1.20). Heterogeneity between the studies was high, with an I<sup>2</sup> of 89%. The studies of Bourbeau et al and Monninkhof et al found a lower mean distance walked in the intervention group compared with the control group, which seems to be the main contributor to the heterogeneity in this analysis.

The studies of Moullec et al (Moullec 2008) and Akinci et al (Akinci 2011) were excluded from the primary analysis because they were CCTs. Moullec et al (Moullec 2008) found a statistically significantly higher walking distance in the intervention group (510.6  $\pm$  80.2) compared with the control group (436.3  $\pm$  82.1) after one year of follow-up. Akinci et al (Akinci 2011) also found higher values in the intervention group (190.3  $\pm$  65) than in the control group (170.6  $\pm$  55.4). We performed a sensitivity analysis by including these two studies in the meta-analysis; the MD increased to 35.90 (95% CI 1.35 to 70.44) and became statistically significant, with comparable heterogeneity.

Activity level was measured using the Voorrips Questionnaire in the studies of Ninot et al (Ninot 2011) and Moullec et al (Moullec 2008). Both groups in the study of Ninot et al (Ninot 2011) showed a significant increase in total Voorrips scores (meaning a higher activity level) after one year of follow-up, but participants in the intervention group had a significantly higher activity level compared with the control group (absolute values not reported). Ninot et al (Ninot 2011) also measured physical activity using a daily diary, but these data were not analysed because of non-compliance. Moullec et al (Moullec 2008) found statistically significant improvement in total Voorrips score from low to moderate activity levels in the intervention group, whereas the score in the control group did not significantly change after six months of follow-up. Also, the intervention group was statistically significantly more active than the control group after 12 months of followup (12.0  $\pm$  5.8 vs 5.1  $\pm$  4.9). Faulkner et al (Faulkner 2010) assessed physical activity using the seven-day physical activity recall questionnaire and observed no statistically significant differences between intervention and control groups.

#### Exercise capacity and physical activity-head-to-head studies

Four studies without a usual care control group assessed exercise capacity using the 6MWT (Nguyen 2008; Nguyen 2009; Sassi-Dambron 1995; Stulbarg 2002). Nguyen et al (Nguyen 2008) after six months of follow-up observed a decline in walking distance in the group that participated in a face-to-face dyspnoea self management programme and an increase in walking distance among individuals who participated in an Internet-based self management programme. Nguyen et al (Nguyen 2009) showed an increase in the self monitored intervention group and a decrease in the coached intervention group. This finding did not reach statistical significance. In the studies of Stulbarg et al (Stulbarg 2002) and Sassi-Dambron et al (Sassi-Dambron 1995), no significant differences in changes in walking distance were reported between intervention groups after follow-up.

Effing et al (Effing 2011) measured exercise capacity using the incremental shuttle walking test (ISWT) and the endurance shuttle walk test (ESWT). On the ISWT, they found a statistically significant between-group difference of 35.1 m in favour of the group participating in an exercise programme in addition to a self management programme after 12 months of follow-up. The betweengroup difference of 145.8 m on the ESWT did not reach statistical or clinical significance. Stulbarg et al also assessed exercise capacity using both incremental and endurance walk tests, although these tests were performed on a treadmill. On both tests, the group that received exercise training in addition to dyspnoea self management performed better than groups that received less exercise training, or no supervised exercise training at all. Nguyen et al (Nguyen 2009) assessed exercise capacity using the incremental cycle ergometer test and found no significant differences between groups after six months of follow-up.

Effing et al (Effing 2011) measured daily physical activity using pedometers. The mean between-group difference over 12 months of follow-up of 877 steps/d was statistically significant in favour of the group that participated in an exercise programme in addition

to a self management programme. Nguyen et al (Nguyen 2009) assessed daily physical activity using a dual-axis accelerometer incorporated into an activity monitor. They found a decrease in the mean number of steps/d with the coached intervention and a lesser increase with the self monitored intervention.

#### Mortality-studies with usual care

Mortality was reported as an outcome measure in only two studies (Casas 2006; Rice 2010). Therefore we extracted data on mortality mainly from sections describing the participant flow and reasons for loss to follow-up. Ten studies (Akinci 2011; Chavannes 2009; Emery 1998; Faulkner 2010; Gallefoss 1999; Hill 2010; Kheirabadi 2008; Koff 2009; Ninot 2011; Wakabayashi 2011) reported zero deaths in the self management and control groups; three studies provided no information on dropouts (Chuang 2011; Ghanem 2010; Osterlund Efraimsson 2006) and therefore could not be included in the meta-analysis. Eight studies (Bourbeau 2003; Casas 2006; Coultas 2005a; Coultas 2005b; Khdour 2009; Monninkhof 2003; Rea 2004; Rice 2010; van Wetering 2009) were included in a meta-analysis. No statistically significant differences in mortality were found between intervention and control groups, with an OR of 0.79 (95% CI 0.58 to 1.07) (Analysis 1.21).

Performing a sensitivity analysis with the CCT of Moullec et al, who reported zero deaths in the intervention group and one death in the control group, resulted in no change in the OR (Analysis 2.11).

#### Subgroup analyses

We planned to perform subgroup analyses on the duration of follow-up (less than 12 months vs 12 months or longer) and the contents of the intervention. Contents of particular interest were the use of an action plan, the use of a standardised exercise programme and the use of behavioural components. Subgroup analyses were considered possible when at least three studies could be included in each subgroup. Subgroup analyses were performed on our primary outcome measures HRQoL as measured with the SGRQ and respiratory-related hospital admissions.

Because of the relatively small number of studies with followup longer than 12 months, no subgroup analysis for duration of follow-up that met the criterion of at least three studies in a subgroup could be performed.

Action plans were used in most of the studies (17 of 23). HRQoL and respiratory-related hospital admissions were considered to be relevant outcome measures in subgroup analyses on the use of an action plan. However, because of the general use of action plans in the studies included in these meta-analyses, it was not possible to create subgroups of at least three studies that did not use an action plan in their intervention; therefore, subgroup analyses on studies with versus without an action plan could not be performed.

Subgroup analyses on the use of exercise programmes were performed on the outcomes of HRQoL and respiratory-related hospital admissions. In this specific subgroup analysis it would also be relevant to analyse exercise capacity as measured by the 6MWT, this was however not possible because the study of Wakabayashi 2011 was the only study in that meta-analysis that did not include a standardised exercise programme. The subgroup difference in HRQoL between studies with and without exercise programmes was substantial but was not statistically significant. The MD of SGRQ total scores for studies with an exercise programme was -2.13 (95% CI -5.52 to 1.25), and the MD for studies without an exercise programme was -4.10 (95% CI -6.33 to -1.88) (Analysis 3.3). Subgroup differences in respiratory-related hospital admissions between studies with and without exercise programmes were not statistically significant. The OR for having at least one respiratory-related hospital admission was 0.75 (95% CI 0.37 to 1.53) for studies with an exercise programme and 0.54 (95% CI 0.41 to 0.71) for studies without an exercise programme (Analysis 3.4). Studies with and without behavioural components showed no statistically significant subgroup differences in respiratory-related hospital admissions and HRQoL. The MD of SGRQ total score for studies with behavioural components was -3.61 (95% CI -7.65 to 0.44), and the MD of studies without behavioural components was -3.88 (95% CI -6.31 to -1.46) (Analysis 3.6). The OR for respiratory-related hospital admissions in studies with behavioural components was 0.47 (95% CI 0.30 to 0.74), and the OR in studies without behavioural components was 0.65 (95% CI 0.48 to 0.89)-both in favour of the intervention group (Analysis 3.7).

# DISCUSSION

#### Summary of main results

This review is an update of a review published in 2007 (Effing 2007). We have systematically evaluated 23 studies with a usual care control group and six studies comparing different components of self management head-to-head. A statistically significant effect of self management on quality of life as measured by the SGRQ was found, with the score on the impact domain reaching the MCID of four points. Also, individuals who participated in a self management intervention were at lower risk for both one or more respiratory-related and all cause hospitalisations, compared with individuals who received usual care. No effects of self management on lung function were found, but dyspnoea as measured by the (m)MRC was significantly reduced in participants assigned to self management. The mean difference between intervention and control groups in the distance walked on the 6MWT was not statistically significant.

Physiological and functional impairments in patients with COPD often go together with a reduced health-related quality of life (Garrido 2006; Heyworth 2009). In the included studies, health-

related quality of life was the most frequently assessed outcome measure, with the SGRQ the most frequently used questionnaire. In the previous update of the review, total and impact scores on the SGRQ were statistically significant lower (meaning better HRQoL) in the intervention group than in the control group. In the current update, the positive effect of self management on HRQoL of participants with COPD was even more distinct, with total and domain scores all significantly lower in the intervention group than in the control group. Only the score on the impact domain, which covers social, emotional and psychological impact of the disease, reached the MCID of four points and therefore can be considered as clinically relevant (Jones 2005). Whereas the MD of the SGRQ total score did not reach the MCID, we need to consider this more carefully. First, in the subgroup analysis, we found a clinically relevant MD of -4.10 (95% CI -6.33 to -1.88) in the interventions without an exercise programme. Second, in another Cochrane review on the use of tiotropium versus placebo, an MD of -2.89 (95% CI -3.35 to -2.44) in the SGRQ total score was found (Karner 2012). Secondary analysis revealed that statistically significantly more participants receiving tiotropium experienced a clinically relevant improvement of four points in SGRQ total score than participants given placebo. Based on this analysis, the study authors considered the effects of tiotropium on SGRQ total score to be clinically relevant. The mean effect on SGRQ total score in our meta-analysis was substantially greater than that in the review on tiotropium. We were not able to perform the same secondary analysis, but based on the reasoning above, we expect that significantly more individuals participating in self management experienced clinically relevant improvement compared with participants receiving usual care.

The number of hospitalisations was analysed using the number of participants with at least one hospital admission. The odds ratio for having one or more respiratory-related hospital admissions favoured the intervention group. It is debatable whether this is clinically relevant because there is no such thing as an MCID for hospitalisations. However, the OR of 0.57 indicates that individuals with COPD who participate in self management are at substantially lower risk for one or more respiratory-related hospitalisations, meaning a reduction in the risk for a worse health outcome (Soler-Cataluña 2005) and a reduction in costs (Toy 2010). It was expected that self management interventions for participants with COPD would principally lead to a reduction in respiratory-related hospitalisations because the programmes focus on COPD-related self management skills that aim to stimulate proper patient behaviours and actions, thereby preventing severe exacerbations and hospitalisations. However, our review data show that self management interventions do also lead to a reduction in the odds ratio for having at least one all-cause hospital admission. This was less expected since all programmes were COPD-specific and not directed towards co-morbidities. Co-morbidities are more the rule than the exception in patients with COPD, with more than 90% of patients with COPD suffering from at least one co-morbidity (e.g. cardiovascular disease, diabetes, mental health issues) (Schnell 2012; Vanfleteren 2013). Co-morbidities in patients with COPD are associated with increased risk for any hospitalisation (Mannino 2008). Future COPD self management interventions should probably be more directed towards the individual patient's co-morbidities to further increase the benefit on all-cause hospitalisations among patients. The latter would most likely also further increase the safety of COPD self management interventions. More generally, self management should be tailored to the individual needs of each patient.

Exacerbations of COPD are negatively associated with disease progression and health-related quality of life and are positively associated with mortality (Donaldson 2002; Jones 2011; Seemungal 1998; Suissa 2012). Only three of the included studies assessed the effect of self management on exacerbations (Bourbeau 2003; Monninkhof 2003; van Wetering 2009). Two of these three studies (Monninkhof 2003; van Wetering 2009) reported a higher number of exacerbations in the intervention group than in the control group. Although this might seem remarkable, a plausible explanation can be found in the underreporting of COPD exacerbations in general. Earlier studies showed that approximately 50% to 70% of exacerbations of COPD are not reported to a physician (Langsetmo 2008; Seemungal 1998; Wilkinson 2004; Xu 2010). Most self management interventions include approaches to improve recognition of symptoms of a worsening of COPD. This might have led to improved recognition and improved reporting of exacerbations in the intervention group compared with the control group. Seventy-five percent of the studies in this review incorporated the use of an action plan into their self management intervention. The primary goal of an action plan is to teach patients to recognise an exacerbation at an early stage and to act promptly to the worsening of symptoms. Because an action plan is used after the start of an exacerbation, it is not intended to prevent exacerbations. However, it could lead to less-severe exacerbations, which in turn lead to a reduced number of hospitalisations. The decrease in respiratory-related hospitalisations found in this review might be a reflection of this. Another point of attention is the diversity of definitions of 'exacerbation' used in clinical trials. Roughly, the definitions used can be classified as symptom-based or event-based (Pauwels 2004; Trappenburg 2011). This is reflected in the three studies discussed above, all of which used different definitions. No consensus has been reached on which definition is most accurate, but the chosen definition can seriously influence outcomes and even the statistical significance of effect sizes (Effing 2009b; Trappenburg 2011). Outcome measures such as courses of oral steroids and/or antibiotics or the use of rescue medication can serve as proxy variables for exacerbations of COPD because these variables indicate worsening of COPD. Two of the three studies (Gallefoss 1999; Rea 2004; Rice 2010) in the meta-analysis on this outcome reported that more participants had at least one course of oral corticosteroids in the intervention group than in the control group, with similar reversed causation, as discussed above.

In this update, we found an MD in distance walked on the 6MWT of 33.7 m. Although this difference exceeds the recently reported MCID of 25 m of Holland et al (Holland 2010), it is not statistically significant. Because all but one study in this meta-analysis included some sort of standardised physical exercise programme, it is likely that these exercise programmes account for most of the improvement in walking distance. Heterogeneity in this analysis was high ( $I^2 = 86\%$ ). Major contributors to this high level of heterogeneity seem to be the studies of Moninnkhof et al (Monninkhof 2003) and Bourbeau et al (Bourbeau 2003), both of which show lower values in the intervention group compared with the control group. This contrasts with the findings of other studies included in this meta-analysis. Monninkhof and colleagues concluded at the end of their study that the frequency and intensity of the incorporated exercise intervention were too low to permit an increase in exercise capacity (Monninkhof 2003). In the study of Bourbeau et al, the exercise programme was home-based, unsupervised and voluntary; this may have led to an intensity of the programme that was not sufficient to achieve an increase in exercise capacity (Bourbeau 2003).

As expected, no effect of self management on lung function was found. A statistically significant effect on shortness of breath was found with the (m)MRC, but whether this difference is clinically relevant is not clear because studies on this topic are lacking. A reasonable explanation for the reduction in breathlessness score might be that patients learn strategies to cope with breathlessness during self management education (Norweg 2013). As a result, the anxiety that patients might have for becoming short of breath during activities of daily life is reduced; therefore patients may experience less dyspnoea during activities.

Subgroup analyses on the use of exercise programmes, the use of action plans and the use of behavioural components were performed to gain greater insight into the "black box" of self management. Unfortunately, because most studies included an action plan for exacerbations, we were not able to create a subgroup of sufficient size to permit meta-analyses on the use of an action plan. Subgroup analyses on the use of an exercise programme revealed no statistically significant differences between studies with and without exercise programmes in HRQoL and respiratory-related hospital admissions. This indicates that improved HRQoL and reduced respiratory-related hospital admissions can thus be achieved solely with self management training, and that a standardised exercise programme is not essential in this aspect.

In addition to the subgroup analyses, and in contrast to previous versions of the review, we did include studies comparing different components of self management head-to-head. This gave us an extra opportunity to gain a better understanding of the effectiveness of the separate self management components. One study compared two methods of delivery of self management to the participant, and the other studies assessed which combination of components was most effective. Unfortunately, whereas between-group differences were found, studies were too unique to allow general conclusions or recommendations on effective components.

The additional value of behavioural components, defined as cognitive-behavioural therapy, motivational interviewing, goal-setting and providing feedback to the participant, was difficult to determine because of lack of detailed information. We have created subgroups regarding the use of behavioural components based on global information received from authors about the use of these behavioural components. Whereas the literature provides a theoretical background for incorporating behavioural components into self management interventions (Bourbeau 2004; Lorig 2003b), we found no differences in HRQoL and respiratory-related hospital admissions between studies with and without behavioural components. This is probably a result of our definition of 'behavioural components', lack of information regarding these components and the limited number of studies in the subgroup analyses. Future studies should provide detailed information regarding the behavioural techniques. For example, this can be done by using an established taxonomy for behavioural change techniques (Michie 2013).

Nowadays, studies focus predominantly on ultimate outcomes such as health status and physiological functioning. Intermediate outcomes linked to behaviour change, such as self efficacy (Bourbeau 2004; Lorig 2003b), are only incidentally measured. In this review, only one of 24 studies without a usual care control group reported the results of a questionnaire that assesses self efficacy. The limited availability of valid and patient-friendly instruments to measure self efficacy might explain in part the minimal use of these instruments (Frei 2009). Furthermore, in research on self management, it is recommended that one select outcome measures that are in line with the goals and contents of the intervention. For example, effects on anxiety and depression most likely can be expected only when parts of the self management intervention are targeted towards anxiety and/or depression.

When the effectiveness of self management interventions is considered, it is appropriate to take into account adherence of patients to the intervention. Adherence was discussed in eight studies and was reported as the percentage of participants attending or not attending a certain percentage of sessions, or as the percentage of sessions attended by participants. In one study, participants were excluded from the analysis when they did not meet a prespecified attendance rate, with the consequence that a per-protocol analysis was performed. An intention-to-treat analysis including all randomly assigned participants is preferred because it will give a more realistic view of the intervention effect in real life, where there will always be poorly adhering patients. However, information about patient attendance should always be reported, so that some idea about the dose-response relationship can be obtained. Sohanpal et al studied reasons for low attendance in a self management intervention for participants with COPD (Sohanpal 2012). The main reasons for low attendance were that participants considered themselves not ill enough, or, conversely, participants were too physically or psychologically disabled, or they had competing obligations. According to the tutors, low adherence was also caused by participants blaming others for their condition, having fear of making a change in their lives or lacking support from family or friends. Close to the concept of adherence is patient engagement to the programme (i.e. active involvement in tasks and processes); this is another requirement for achieving behavioural change in self management (Willis 2011).

# Overall completeness and applicability of evidence

Our searches were current up until August 2011. Since then, several new studies on the effectiveness of self management have been published. The studies of Bucknall et al (Bucknall 2012), Fan et al (Fan 2012) and Bischoff et al (Bischoff 2012) would have undoubtedly fitted our inclusion criteria; all had a reasonable followup of at least one year and were sufficiently powered to detect differences. The primary outcomes of two of these studies were related to hospital admissions for COPD (Bucknall 2012; Fan 2012), and one study primarily focused on HRQoL (Bischoff 2012). In the latter study, HRQoL was measured with the CRQ, and no differences were found between self management and usual care groups (Bischoff 2012). Bucknall et al (Bucknall 2012) found no differences between self management and control groups in COPD-related hospital admissions and deaths. However, only 42% of participants in the intervention group could be classified as successful self managers, which might clarify the lack of difference (Bucknall 2012). It is disturbing to note that the study of Fan et al (Fan 2012) was stopped prematurely because of a higher number of deaths in the intervention group compared with the control group that could not be explained satisfactorily by the study authors. When we add the mortality data of Fan et al exploratively to our meta-analysis on mortality, the OR becomes 0.98 (95% CI 0.62 to1.54). This indicates that the results of Fan et al influence the effect size, but little meaningful difference in mortality is evident between self management and control groups. However, these results need to be interpreted with caution because the analyses were just exploratory. Differences in study design and characteristics of included participants were not taken into account in these analyses; an analysis of individual participant data could contribute to the knowledge of factors influencing proper self management. The additional results of these recently published studies do not automatically fit with the results reported in this review;therefore future updates should demonstrate how this recently gained knowledge influences the results of current meta-analyses.

# Potential biases in the review process

As we did in previous versions of this review, we included CCTs in this update. After due deliberation, we decided to exclude these CCTs from the primary meta-analyses because our data confirm the fact that their inclusion in meta-analyses led to a substantial increase in heterogeneity and therefore decreased the quality level of evidence. The main explanation for this can be found in differences in study design between CCTs and RCTs. The non-randomised character of CCTs makes them more prone to biases such as selection bias, which, in turn, may lead to biased effect sizes. For this reason, we have chosen to include CCTs only in secondary sensitivity analyses. Although the exclusion of CCTs from the primary analysis led to reduced effect sizes in, for example, health-related quality of life as measured with the SGRQ, heterogeneity is also reduced, and we believe that this has contributed to the robustness of the results of this review. These observations on our data show that one should be very cautious about including CCTs in meta-analyses; for this reason, we will include only RCTs in future updates of this review.

In line with recent ideas regarding self management training (Bourbeau 2009; Effing 2012), we have made changes to the definition of self management training before updating this review. The main objective of this change was to capture studies that do not focus purely on education but also have the potential to initiate behaviour change. Because the protocols of these interventions and the reasoning behind them are in general only globally described in the articles, we have chosen to exclude studies with only one contact moment between participants and healthcare providers (having only one contact moment makes it impossible to set goals and provide feedback, let alone change behaviour). For the same reason, we have chosen a priori to exclude studies published before 1995. We believe that evolving ideas about the goals and contents of self management interventions over the years have resulted in substantially different interventions that are focused on more than just education. Moreover, health care in general has clearly changed over the past 25 years, leading to usual care groups and patient populations that are not comparable. Knowing this, we think that it would not be appropriate to pool the results of a study conducted in 1987 with results of a study conducted 24 years later, in 2011.

Although we have tried in this update to define more clearly criteria for self management interventions, the included interventions are still diverse, both in name and in content. The simplest interventions that we have included in this review consisted of an educational session plus reinforcement by telephone or during routine outpatient visits. The most complex interventions consisted of several educational sessions combined with an exercise programme plus an optimisation of care plan. Furthermore, a large variety of topics were discussed during educational sessions. With this heterogeneity in interventions, it is difficult to determine the most effective parts of them. As Wagg (Wagg 2012) clearly presented in a diagram, disease management in patients with COPD requires a continuum of care in which self management is part of both pulmonary rehabilitation and integrated disease management. Because it is a continuum of care, no clear borders can be seen between the disciplines, and some overlap is inevitable. Nevertheless,

we decided to exclude hospital- and rehabilitation centre-based rehabilitation programmes because self management often is only a minor part of these very intensive programmes. This will make it difficult or even impossible to filter the effects of self management from other effects. We did, however, choose to include studies on home-based pulmonary rehabilitation that did not focus solely on exercise. In these programmes, training often is not supervised and action planning is frequently included. Therefore, in our opinion, these programmes resemble self management.

Topics that were discussed in the previous update are still relevant in this version of the review. The included studies used a broad spectrum of outcome measures. Meta-analyses often could not be performed because included studies used different methods to assess the outcome measure (e.g. different questionnaires) or calculated the same outcome in different ways (e.g. mean number of visits vs percentage of participants with ED visits). Lack of availability of data, even after contact was made with the study authors, hampered statistical combinations of data. The latter may have biased the effect estimates in the review. Furthermore, variation in follow-up was seen, the COPD population differed across studies and, as already stated, considerable variation was evident in the interventions provided. In future studies, it will be important to ensure greater homogeneity to allow comparisons with other studies and to permit the possibility of stronger recommendations.

# AUTHORS' CONCLUSIONS

#### Implications for practice

Self management interventions in patients with COPD are associated with improvement in health-related quality of life as measured by the SGRQ, reduction in both respiratory-related and all cause hospital admissions and improvement in dyspnoea as measured by the (m)MRC. No statistically significant differences were found in other outcome parameters. Action plans were part of most of the studies included in the meta-analysis, and so are already considered to be an essential component of self management. However, because of the low number of studies without an action plan, subgroup analyses could not be performed to confirm this. Also, the data indicate that self management without exercise and self management with exercise are equally effective in improving HRQoL. However, because of heterogeneity among interventions, study populations, follow-up times and outcome measures, and consequent limited possibilities to perform subanalyses, data remain insufficient to permit clear recommendations about the optimal form and content of self management training for COPD.

#### Implications for research

Future studies should focus on the following.

• Consensus on an operational definition for 'self management'.

• Self management training with the goal of acquisition of self management skills and behavioural change.

• Comparison of self management interventions and their different components to contribute to the definition of effective components in self management interventions (e.g. programmes with and without self treatment of exacerbations, programmes with and without exercise).

• Homogeneity in outcome measures, with greater attention on standardised behavioural outcome measures.

• Integration of the handling of co-morbidities in self management training for patients with COPD.

• Assessment of outcomes over the long term (> 12 months).

# ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

We are grateful to Nancy Santesso for generating the 'Summary of findings' table in the original version of the review; however, this has been revised. We would like to thank the following authors for their assistance:

F. Gallefoss (Gallefoss 1999), A. Cockcroft, I. Town, D. Gourley, F. Emery (Emery 1998), D. Sassi-Dambron, P. Littlejohns, J. Howland, R. Blake, J. Bourbeau (Bourbeau 2003), H. Worth, D. Coultas (Coultas 2005a), D. Taylor, H. Rea (Rea 2004), J. Rich (Chuang 2011), K. Rice (Rice 2010), G. Ninot (Ninot 2011), G. Moullec (Moullec 2008), J. Garcia-Aymerich (Casas 2006), B. Vandivier (Koff 2009), J. McElnay and M. Khdour (Khdour 2009), D. Bösch (Bösch 2007), R. Wood-Baker (Wood-Baker 2006), J. Faulkner (Faulkner 2010), G. Caplan (Boxall 2005) and K. Kida (Wakabayashi 2011).

E. Haydn Walters was the Editor for this review and commented critically on it.

# REFERENCES

# References to studies included in this review

#### Akinci 2011 {published data only}

Akinci A, Olgun N. The effectiveness of nurse-led, homebased pulmonary rehabilitation in patients with COPD in Turkey. *Rehabilitation Nursing* 2011;**36**(4):159–65.

#### Bösch 2007 {published and unpublished data}

Bösch D, Feierabend M, Becker A. COPD outpatient education programme (ATEM) and BODE index [Ambulante COPD–patientenschulung (ATEM) und BODE–index]. *Pneumologie* 2007;**61**(10):629–35.

#### Bourbeau 2003 {published and unpublished data}

Bourbeau J, Collet JP, Schwartzman K, Ducruet T, Nault D, Bradley C. Economic benefits of self-management education in COPD. *Chest* 2006;**130**(6):1704–11. \* Bourbeau J, Julien M, Maltais F, Rouleau M, Beaupré A, Bégin R, et al. Reduction of hospital utilization in patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease: a disease-specific self-management intervention. *Archives of Internal Medicine* 2003;**163**(5):585–91.

Gadoury MA, Schwartzman K, Rouleau M, Maltais F, Julien M, Beaupre A, et al. Self-management reduces both short- and long-term hospitalisation in COPD. *European Respiratory Journal* 2005;**26**(5):853–7.

Sedeno MF, Nault D, Hamd DH, Bourbeau J. A selfmanagement education program including an action plan for acute COPD exacerbations. *Journal of Chronic Obstructive Pulmonary Disease* 2009;**6**(5):352–8.

#### Casas 2006 {published and unpublished data}

Casas A, Troosters T, Garcia-Aymerich, Roca J, Hernández, del Pozo F, et al. Integrated care prevents hospitalisations for exacerbations in COPD. *European Respiratory Journal* 2006;**28**(1):123–30.

Garcia-Aymerich J, Hernandez C, Alonso A, Casas A, Rodriguez-Roisin R, Anto J, et al. Effects of an integrated care intervention on risk factors of COPD readmission. *Respiratory Medicine* 2007;**101**:1462–69.

#### Chavannes 2009 {published and unpublished data}

Chavannes NH, Grijsen M, van den Akker M, Schepers H, Nijdam M, Tiep B, et al. Integrated disease management improves one-year quality of life in primary care COPD patients: a controlled clinical trial. *Primary Care Respiratory Journal* 2009;**18**(3):171–6.

#### Chuang 2011 {published and unpublished data}

Chuang C, Levine SH, Rich J. Enhancing cost-effective care with a patient-centric chronic obstructive pulmonary disease program. *Population Health Management* 2011;**14** (3):133–6.

#### Coultas 2005a {published and unpublished data}

Coultas D, Frederick J, Barnett B, Singh G, Wludyka P. A randomized trial of two types of nurse-assisted home care for patients with COPD. *Chest* 2005;**128**(4):2017–24.

#### Coultas 2005b {published and unpublished data}

Coultas D, Frederick J, Barnett B, Singh G, Wludyka P. A randomized trial of two types of nurse-assisted home care for patients with COPD. *Chest* 2005;**128**(4):2017–24.

#### Effing 2009 {published and unpublished data}

Effing T, Kerstjens H, van der Valk P, Zielhuis G, van der Palen J. (Cost)-effectiveness of self-treatment of exacerbations on the severity of exacerbations in patients with COPD: the COPE II study. *Thorax* 2009;**64**(11): 956–62.

#### Effing 2011 {published and unpublished data}

Effing T, Zielhuis G, Kerstjens H, van der Valk P, van der Palen P. Community-based physiotherapeutic exercise in COPD self-management: a randomised controlled trial. *Respiratory Medicine* 2011;**105**(3):418–26.

#### Emery 1998 {published and unpublished data}

Emery CF, Schein RL, Hauck ER, MacIntyre NR. Psychological and cognitive outcomes of a randomized trial of exercise among patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease. *Health Psychology* 1998;**17**(3):232–40.

#### Faulkner 2010 {published and unpublished data}

Faulkner J, Walshaw E, Campbell J, Jones R, Taylor R, Price D, et al. The feasibility of recruiting patients with early COPD to a pilot trial assessing the effects of a physical activity intervention. *Primary Care Respiratory Journal* 2010;**19**(2):124–30.

#### Gallefoss 1999 {published data only}

Gallefoss F, Bakke PS. How does patient education and selfmanagement among asthmatics and patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease affect medication?. *American Journal of Respiratory and Critical Care Medicine* 1999;**160** (6):2000–5.

Gallefoss F, Bakke PS. Impact of patient education and selfmanagement on morbidity in asthmatics and patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease. *Respiratory Medicine* 2000;**94**(3):279–87.

\* Gallefoss F, Bakke PS, Rsgaard PK. Quality of life assessment after patient education in a randomized controlled study on asthma and chronic obstructive pulmonary disease. *American Journal of Respiratory and Critical Care Medicine* 1999;**159**(3):812–7.

#### Ghanem 2010 {published data only}

Ghanem M, Abd ELaal E, Mehany M, Tolba K. Homebased pulmonary rehabilitation program: effect on exercise tolerance and quality of life in chronic obstructive pulmonary disease patients. *Annals of Thoracic Medicine* 2010;**5**(1):18–25.

#### Hill 2010 {published data only}

Hill K, Mangovski-Alzamora S, Blouin M, Guyat G, Heels-Andell D, Bragaglia P, et al. Disease-specific education in the primary care setting increases the knowledge of people with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease: a randomized controlled trial. *Patient Education and Counseling* 2010;**81** (1):14–8.

#### Kara 2004 {published data only}

Kara M, Asti T. Effects of education on self-efficacy of Turkish patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease. *Patient Education and Counseling* 2004;**55**(1): 114–20.

#### Khdour 2009 {published and unpublished data}

Khdour MR, Kidney JC, Smyth BM, McElnay JC. Clinical pharmacy-led disease and medicine management programme for patients with COPD. *British Journal of Clinical Pharmacology* 2009;**68**(4):588–99.

#### Kheirabadi 2008 {published data only}

Kheirabadi GR, Keypour M, Attaran N, Bagherian R, Maracy MR. Effect of add-on "self-management and behaviour modification" education on severity of COPD. *Tanaffos* 2008;7(3):23–30.

#### Koff 2009 {published and unpublished data}

Koff PB, Jones RH, Cashman JM, Voelkel NF, Vandivier RW. Proactive integrated care improves quality of life in patients with COPD. *European Respiratory Journal* 2009;**33** (5):1031–8.

#### Monninkhof 2003 {published and unpublished data}

Monninkhof E, van der Valk P, Schermer T, van der Palen J, van Herwaarden C, Zielhuis G. Economic evaluation of a comprehensive self-management programme in patients with moderate to severe chronic obstructive pulmonary disease. *Chronic Respiratory Disease* 2004;1(1):7–16. \* Monninkhof E, van der Valk P, van der Palen J, van Herwaarden C, Zielhuis G. Effects of a comprehensive self-management programme in patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease. *European Respiratory Journal* 2003;22(5):815–20.

#### Moullec 2008 {published and unpublished data}

Moullec G, Ninot G. An integrated programme after pulmonary rehabilitation in patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease: effect on emotional and functional dimensions of quality of life. *Clinical Rehabilitation* 2010;**24**(2):122–36.

\* Moullec G, Ninot G, Varray A, Desplan J, Hayot M, Prefaut C. An innovative maintenance follow-up program after a first inpatient pulmonary rehabilitation. *Respiratory Medicine* 2008;**102**(4):556–66.

#### Nguyen 2008 {published data only}

Nguyen HQ, Donesky-Cuenco D, Wolpin S, Reinke LF, Benditt JO, Paul SM, et al. Randomized controlled trial of an internet-based versus face-to-face dyspnea self-management program for patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease: pilot study. *Journal of Medical Internet Research* 2008;**10**(2):e9.

#### Nguyen 2009 {published data only}

Nguyen HQ, Gill DP, Wolpin S, Steele BG, Benditt JO. Pilot study of a cell phone-based exercise persistence intervention post-rehabilitation for COPD. *International Journal of COPD* 2009;4:301–13.

#### Ninot 2011 {published and unpublished data}

Ninot G, Moullec G, Picot MC, Jaussent A, Hayot M, Desplan M, et al. Cost-saving effect of supervised exercise associated to COPD self-management education program. *Respiratory Medicine* 2011;**105**(3):377–85.

Osterlund Efraimsson 2006 *[published and unpublished data]* Osterlund Efraimsson E, Hillervik C, Ehrenberg A. Effects of COPD self-care management education at a nurse-led primary health care clinic. *Scandinavian Journal of Caring Sciences* 2008;**22**(2):178–85.

#### Rea 2004 {published and unpublished data}

Rea H, McAuley S, Stewart A, Lamont C, Roseman P, Didsbury P. A chronic disease management programme can reduce days in hospital for patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease. *Internal Medicine Journal* 2004;**34**(11): 608–14.

#### Rice 2010 {published and unpublished data}

Rice KL, Dewan N, Bloomfield HE, Grill J, Schult TM, Nelson DB, et al. Disease management program for chronic obstructive pulmonary disease: a randomized controlled trial. *American Journal of Respiratory and Critical Care Medicine* 2010;**182**(7):890–6.

# Sassi-Dambron 1995 {published data only}

Sassi-Dambron DE, Eakin EG, Ries AL, Kaplan RM. Treatment of dyspnea in COPD. A controlled clinical trial of dyspnea management strategies. *Chest* 1995;**107**(3): 724–9.

#### Stulbarg 2002 {published data only}

Carrieri-Kohlman V, Nguyen HQ, Donesky-Cuenco D, Demir-Deviren S, Neuhaus J, Stulbarg MS. Impact of brief or extended exercise training on the benefit of a dyspnea self-management program in COPD. *Journal of Cardiopulmonary Rehabilitation* 2005;**25**(5):275–84. Davis AHT, Carrieri-Kohlman V, Janson SL, Gold WM, Stulbarg MS. Effects of treatment on two types of selfefficacy in people with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease. *Journal of Pain and Symptom Management* 2006;**32** (1):60–70.

Donesky-Cuenco DA, Janson S, Neuhaus J, Neilands TB, Carrieri-Kohlman V. Adherence to a home-walking prescription in patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease. *Heart and Lung* 2007;**36**(5):348–63.

Nguyen HQ, Carrieri-Kohlman V. Dyspnea selfmanagement in patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease: moderating effects of depressed mood. *Psychosomatics* 2005;**46**(5):402–10.

Stulbarg MS, Carrieri-Kohlman V, Demir-Deviren S, Nguyen HQ, Adams L, Tsang AH, et al. Exercise training improves outcomes of a dyspnea self-management program. *Journal of Cardiopulmonary Rehabilitation* 2002;**22**(2): 109–21.

#### van Wetering 2009 {published data only}

Hoogendoorn M, van Wetering CR, Schols AM, Ruttenvan Mölken MP. Is INTERdisciplinary COMmunitybased COPD management (INTERCOM) cost-effective?. *European Respiratory Journal* 2010;**35**(1):79–87.

\* van Wetering CR, Hoogendoorn M, Mol SJM, Rutten-van Mölken MPMH, Schols AM. Short- and long-term efficacy of a community-based COPD management programme in

less advanced COPD: a randomised controlled trial. *Thorax* 2010;**65**(1):7–13.

#### Wakabayashi 2011 {published and unpublished data}

Wakabayashi R, Motegi T, Yamada K, Ishii T, Jones RCM, Hyland M, et al. Efficient integrated education for older patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease using the Lung Information Questionnaire. *Geriatrics and Gerontology International* 2011;**11**(4):422–30.

## References to studies excluded from this review

#### Blake 1990 {published data only}

Blake RL Jr, Vandiver TA, Braun S, Bertuso DD, Straub V. A randomized controlled evaluation of a psychosocial intervention in adults with chronic lung disease. *Family Medicine* 1990;**22**:365–70.

### Boxall 2005 {published data only}

Boxall AM, Barclay L, Sayers A, Caplan GA. Managing chronic obstructive pulmonary disease in the community. A randomized controlled trial of home-based pulmonary rehabilitation for elderly housebound patients. *Journal of Cardiopulmonary Rehabilitation* 2005;**25**(6):378–85.

### Carone 2002 {published data only}

Carone M, Bertolotti G, Cerveri I, De Benedetto F, Fogliani V, Nardini S, et al. EDU-CARE, a randomised, multicentre, parallel group study on education and quality of life in COPD. *Monaldi Archives for Chest Disease* 2002; **57**(1):25–9.

#### Cockcroft 1987 {published data only}

Cockcroft A, Bagnall P, Heslop A, Andersson N, Heaton R, Batstone J, et al. Controlled trial of respiratory health worker visiting patients with chronic respiratory disability. *British Medical Journal (Clin Res Ed)* 1987;**294**(6566): 225–8.

## de Toledo 2006 {published data only}

de Toledo P, Jiménez S, del Pozo F, Roca J, Alonso A, Hernandez C. Telemedicine experience for chronic care in COPD. *IEEE Transactions on Information Technology in Biomedicine* 2006;**10**(3):567–73.

## Gourley 1998 {published data only}

Gourley GA, Portner TS, Gourley DR, Rigolosi EL, Holt JM, Solomon DK, et al. Humanistic outcomes in the hypertension and COPD arms of a multicenter outcomes study. *Journal of the American Pharmaceutical Association* 1998;**38**(5):586–97.

#### Hesselink 2004 {published data only}

Hesselink AE, Penninx BW, van der Windt DA, van Duin BJ, de Vries P, Twisk JW, et al. Effectiveness of an education programme by a general practice assistant for asthma and COPD patients: results from a randomised controlled trial. *Patient Education and Counseling* 2004;**55**(1):121–8.

#### Jerant 2009 {published data only}

Jerant A, Moore-Hill M, Franks P. Home-based, peer-led chronic illness self-management training: findings from a 1-year randomized controlled trial. *Annals of Family Medicine* 2009;7(4):319–27.

#### Kunik 2008 {published data only}

Kunik ME, Veazey C, Cully JA, Souchek J, Graham DP, Hopko D, et al. COPD education and cognitive behavioral therapy group treatment for clinically significant symptoms of depression and anxiety in COPD patients: a randomized controlled trial. *Psychological Medicine* 2008;**38**(3):385–96.

## Lamers 2010 {published data only}

Lamers F, Jonkers CC, Bosma H, Chavannes NH, Knottnerus JA, van Eijk JT. Improving quality of life in depressed COPD patients: effectiveness of a minimal psychological intervention. *COPD* 2010;7(5):315–22.

#### Littlejohns 1991 {published data only}

Littlejohns P, Baveystock CM, Parnell H, Jones P. Randomised controlled trial of the effectiveness of a respiratory health worker in reducing impairment, disability, and handicap due to chronic airflow imitation. *Thorax* 1991;**46**:559–64.

#### Lorig 1999 {published data only}

Lorig KR, Sobel DS, Stewart AL, Brown BW Jr, Bandura A, Ritter P, et al. Evidence suggesting that a chronic disease self-management program can improve health status while reducing hospitalization: a randomized trial. *Medical Care* 1999;**37**(1):5–14.

### Lorig 2003a {published data only}

Lorig KR, Ritter PL, González VM. Hispanic chronic disease self-management: a randomized community-based outcome trial. *Nursing Research* 2003;**52**(6):361–9.

#### Martin 2004 {published data only}

Martin IR, McNamara D, Sutherland FR, Tilyard MW, Taylor DR. Care plans for acutely deteriorating COPD: a randomized controlled trial. *Chronic Respiratory Disease* 2004;**1**(4):191–5.

### Martin 2008 {published data only}

Maltais F, Bourbeau J, Shapiro S, Lacasse Y, Perrault H, Baltzan M, et al. Effects of home-based pulmonary rehabilitation in patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease: a randomized trial. *Annals of Internal Medicine* 2008;**149**(12):869–78.

### McGeoch 2006 {published data only}

McGeoch GR, Willsman KJ, Dowson CA, Town GI, Frampton CM, McCartin FJ, et al. Self-management plans in the primary care of patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease. *Respirology* 2006;**11**(5):611–8.

### Rootmensen 2008 {published data only}

Rootmensen GN, van Keimpema AR, Looysen EE, van der Schaaf L, de Haan RJ, Jansen HM. The effects of additional care by a pulmonary nurse for asthma and COPD patients at a respiratory outpatient clinic: results from a double blind, randomized clinical trial. *Patient Education and Counseling* 2008;**70**(2):179–86.

#### Sridhar 2008 {published data only}

Sridhar M, Taylor R, Dawson S, Roberts NJ, Partridge MR. A nurse led intermediate care package in patients who have been hospitalised with an acute exacerbation of chronic obstructive pulmonary disease. *Thorax* 2008;**63**(3): 194–200.

### Watson 1997 {published data only}

Watson PB, Town GI, Holbrook N, Dwan C, Toop LJ, Drennan CJ. Evaluation of a self-management plan for chronic obstructive pulmonary disease. *European Respiratory Journal* 1997;**10**(6):1267–71.

## Wood-Baker 2006 {published data only}

Wood-Baker R, McGlone S, Venn A, Walters EH. Written action plans in chronic obstructive pulmonary disease increase appropriate treatment for acute exacerbations. *Respirology* 2006;**11**(5):619–26.

## Additional references

#### Bandura 1977

Bandura A. Self-efficacy: toward a unifying theory of behavioral change. *Psychological Review* 1977;**84**(2): 191–215.

## Bischoff 2012

Bischoff EW, Akkermans R, Bourbeau J, van Weel C, Vercoulen JH, Schermer TR. Comprehensive self management and routine monitoring in chronic obstructive pulmonary disease patients in general practice: randomised controlled trial. *BMJ* 2012;**345**:e7642. [http://dx.doi.org/10.1136/bmj.e7642]

### Bourbeau 2004

Bourbeau J, Nault D, Dang-Tan T. Self-management and behaviour modification in COPD. *Patient Education and Counseling* 2004;**52**(3):271–7.

#### Bourbeau 2009

Bourbeau J, van der Palen J. Promoting effective selfmanagement programmes to improve COPD. *European Respiratory Journal* 2009;**33**(3):461–3.

### Bucknall 2012

Bucknall CE, Miller G, Lloyd SM, Cleland J, McCluskey S, Cotton M, et al. Glasgow supported self-management trial (GSuST) for patients with moderate to severe COPD: randomised controlled trial. *BMJ* 2012;**344**:e1060. [http://dx.doi.org/10.1136/bmj.e1060 ]

#### Donaldson 2002

Donaldson GC, Seemungal TA, Bhowmik A, Wedzicha JA. Relationship between exacerbation frequency and lung function decline in chronic obstructive pulmonary disease. *Thorax* 2002;**57**(10):847–52.

## Effing 2009b

Effing TW, Kerstjens HA, Monninkhof EM, van der Valk PD, Wouters EF, Postma DS, et al. Definitions of exacerbations: does it really matter in clinical trials on COPD?. *Chest* 2009;**136**(3):918–23.

## Effing 2012

Effing TW, Bourbeau J, Vercoulen J, Apter AJ, Coultas D, Meek P, et al. Self-management programmes for COPD: moving forward. *Chronic Respiratory Disease* 2012;**9**(1): 27–35.

### Fan 2012

Fan VS, Gaziano JM, Lew R, Bourbeau J, Adams SG, Leatherman S, et al. A comprehensive care management

program to prevent chronic obstructive pulmonary disease hospitalizations: a randomized, controlled trial. *Annals of Internal Medicine* 2012;**156**(10):673–83.

#### Frei 2009

Frei A, Svarin A, Steurer-Stey C, Puhan MA. Self-efficacy instruments for patients with chronic diseases suffer from methodological limitations-a systematic review. *Health and Quality of Life Outcomes* 2009;7(86):---. [DOI: 10.1186/ 1477-7525-7-86

#### Garrido 2006

Carrasco Garrido P, de Miguel Díez J, Rejas Gutiérrez J, Centeno AM, Gobartt Vázquez E, Gil de Miguel A, et al. Negative impact of chronic obstructive pulmonary disease on the health-related quality of life of patients. Results of the EPIDEPOC study. *Health and Quality of Life Outcomes* 2006;**4**:31.

## GOLD 2010

Global strategy for the diagnosis, management and prevention of COPD 2010. http://www.goldcopd.org (accessed August 2011).

## Heyworth 2009

Heyworth ITM, Hazell ML, Linehan ML, Frank TL. How do common chronic conditions affect health-related quality of life?. *British Journal of General Practice* 2009;**59**(568): 833–8.

### Higgins 2011

Higgins JPT, Green S (editors). Cochrane Handbook for Systematic Reviews of Interventions Version 5.1 [updated March 2011]. The Cochrane Collaboration, 2011. www.cochrane-handbook.org.

#### Holland 2010

Holland AE, Hill CJ, Rasekaba T, Lee A, Naughton MT, McDonald CF. Updating the minimal important difference for six-minute walk distance in patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease. *Archives of Physical Medicine and Rehabilitation* 2010;**91**(2):221–5.

#### Jones 2005

Jones PW. St. George's Respiratory Questionnaire: MCID. COPD: Journal of Chronic Obstructive Pulmonary Disease 2005;**2**(1):75–9.

## Jones 2011

Jones PW, Brusselle G, Dal Negro RW, Ferrer M, Kardos P, Levy ML, et al. Health-related quality of life in patients by COPD severity within primary care in Europe. *Respiratory Medicine* 2011;**105**(1):57–66.

#### Karner 2012

Karner C, Chong J, Poole P. Tiotropium versus placebo for chronic obstructive pulmonary disease. *Cochrane Database of Systematic Reviews* 2012, Issue 7. [DOI: 10.1002/ 14651858.CD009285.pub2

#### Langsetmo 2008

Langsetmo L, Platt RW, Ernst P, Bourbeau J. Underreporting exacerbation of chronic obstructive pulmonary disease in a longitudinal cohort. *American Journal of Respiratory and Critical Care Medicine* 2008;**177**(4):396–401.

#### Lorig 2003b

Lorig KR, Holman HR. Self-management education: history, definition, outcomes, and mechanisms. *Annals of Behavioral Medicine* 2003;**26**(1):1–7.

#### Lozano 2012

Lozano R, Naghavi M, Foreman K, Lim S, Shibuya K, Aboyans V. Global and regional mortality from 235 causes of death for 20 age groups in 1990 and 2010: a systematic analysis for the Global Burden of Disease Study 2010. *Lancet* 2012;**380**(9859):2095–128.

#### Mannino 2008

Mannino DM, Thorn D, Swensen A, Holguin F. Prevalence and outcomes of diabetes, hypertension and cardiovascular disease in COPD. *European Respiratory Journal* 2008;**32**(4): 962–9.

### Michie 2013

Michie S, Richardson M, Johnston M, Abraham C, Francis J, Hardeman W, et al. The behavior change technique taxonomy (v1) of 93 hierarchically clustered techniques: building an international consensus for the reporting of behavior change interventions. Annals of Behavioral Medicine 2013 [Epub ahead of print].

#### Norweg 2013

Norweg A, Collins EG. Evidence for cognitive-behavioral strategies improving dyspnea and related distress in COPD. *International Journal of Chronic Obstructive Pulmonary Disease* 2013;**8**:439–51.

### Pauwels 2004

Pauwels R, Calverley P, Buist AS, Rennard S, Fukuchi Y, Stahl E, et al. COPD exacerbations: the importance of a standard definition. *Respiratory Medicine* 2004;**98**(2): 99–107.

### Review Manager (RevMan) [Computer program]

The Nordic Cochrane Centre, The Cochrane Collaboration. Review Manager (RevMan). Version 5.2. Copenhagen: The Nordic Cochrane Centre, The Cochrane Collaboration, 2012.

#### Schnell 2012

Schnell K, Weiss CO, Lee T, Krishnan JA, Leff B, Wolff JL, et al. The prevalence of clinically-relevant comorbid conditions in patients with physician-diagnosed COPD: a cross-sectional study using data from NHANES 1999-2008. *BMC Pulmonary Medicine* 2012;**12**:26. [DOI: 10.1186/1471-2466-12-26

#### Seemungal 1998

Seemungal TA, Donaldson GC, Paul EA, Bestall JC, Jeffries DJ, Wedzicha JA. Effect of exacerbation on quality of life in patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease. *American Journal of Respiratory and Critical Care Medicine* 1998;**157**(5):1418–22.

## Sohanpal 2012

Sohanpal R, Seale C, Taylor SJ. Learning to manage COPD: a qualitative study of reasons for attending and not attending a COPD-specific self-management programme. *Chronic Respiratory Disease* 2012;**9**(3):163–74.

#### Soler-Cataluña 2005

Soler-Cataluña JJ, Martínez-García MA, Román Sánchez P, Salcedo E, Navarro M, Ochando R. Severe acute exacerbations and mortality in patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease. *Thorax* 2005;**60**(11): 925–31.

## Suissa 2012

Suissa S, Dell'Aniello S, Ernst P. Long-term natural history of chronic obstructive pulmonary disease: severe exacerbations and mortality. *Thorax* 2012;**67**(11):957–63.

## Toy 2010

Toy EL, Gallagher KF, Stanley EL, Swensen AR, Duh MS. The economic impact of exacerbations of chronic obstructive pulmonary disease and exacerbation definition: a review. *COPD: Journal of Chronic Obstructive Pulmonary Disease* 2010;7(3):214–28.

### Trappenburg 2011

Trappenburg JC, van Deventer AC, Troosters T, Verheij TJ, Schrijvers AJ, Lammers JW, et al. The impact of using different symptom-based exacerbation algorithms in patients with COPD. *European Respiratory Journal* 2011;**37** (5):1260–8.

#### Vanfleteren 2013

Vanfleteren LE, Spruit MA, Groenen M, Gaffron S, van Empel VP, Bruijnzeel PL, et al. Clusters of comorbidities based on validated objective measurements and systemic inflammation in patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease. *American Journal of Respiratory and Critical Care Medicine* 2013;**187**(7):728–35.

#### Vos 2012

Vos T, Flaxman AD, Naghavi M, Lozano R, Michaud C, Ezzati M. Years lived with disability (YLDs) for 1160 sequelae of 289 diseases and injuries 1990-2010: a systematic analysis for the Global Burden of Disease Study 2010. *Lancet* 2012;**380**(9859):2163–96.

#### Wagg 2012

Wagg K. Unravelling self-management for COPD: what next?. *Chronic Respiratory Disease* 2012;9(1):5–7.

#### Wilkinson 2004

Wilkinson TM, Donaldson GC, Hurst JR, Seemungal TA, Wedzicha JA. Early therapy improves outcomes of exacerbations of chronic obstructive pulmonary disease. *American Journal of Respiratory and Critical Care Medicine* 2004;**169**(12):1298–303.

#### Willis 2011

Willis KF, Robinson A, Wood-Baker R, Turner P, Walters EH. Participating in research: exploring participation and engagement in a study of self-management for people with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease. *Qualitative Health Research* 2011;**21**(9):1273–82.

### Xu 2010

Xu W, Collet JP, Shapiro S, Lin Y, Yang T, Wang C, et al. Negative impacts of unreported COPD exacerbations on health-related quality of life at 1 year. *European Respiratory Journal* 2010;**35**(5):1022–30.

## References to other published versions of this review

#### Effing 2007

Effing TW, Monninkhof EM, van der Valk PDLPM, Zielhuis GA, van Herwaarden CLA, Partridge MR, et al. Self-management education for patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease. *Cochrane Database of Systematic Reviews* 2007, Issue 4. [DOI: 10.1002/ 14651858.CD002990.pub2

## Monninkhof 2002c

Monninkhof EM, van der Valk PDLPM, van der Palen

J, van Herwaarden CLA, Partidge MR, Walters EH, et al. Self-management education for chronic obstructive pulmonary disease. *Cochrane Database of Systematic Reviews* 2002, Issue 4. [DOI: 10.1002/14651858.CD002990

#### Monninkhof 2003b

Monninkhof E, van der Valk P, van der Palen J, van Herwaarden C, Partridge MR, Zielhuis G. Self-management education for patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease: a systematic review. *Thorax* 2003;**58**(5):394–8.

\* Indicates the major publication for the study

# CHARACTERISTICS OF STUDIES

# Characteristics of included studies [ordered by study ID]

## Akinci 2011

Methods	Design: CCT. Follow-up: three m	Design: CCT. Follow-up: three months. Control group: usual care	
Participants	Eligible: 68 Randomly assigned: 52 Completed: 32 Mean age: I: 71.8 (7.8) years; C: 6 Sex (% male): not reported COPD: clinically stable COPD sta Major inclusion criteria: clinical exacerbation of respiratory sympto during the two months preceding to Major exclusion criteria: myocard stable angina; severe congestive hea	Recruitment: university hospital (outpatient clinic) Eligible: 68 Randomly assigned: 52 Completed: 32 Mean age: I: 71.8 (7.8) years; C: 65.1 (10.2) years	
Interventions	Professional: nurse specialising in Topics: education regarding the dis tion, coping with breathlessness, ac Duration: participant education: tv calls; exercise: daily, 30 to 60 minu Action plan: no Exercise programme: yes	-	
Outcomes	<ol> <li>SGRQ</li> <li>Baseline Dyspnoea CIndex</li> <li>FEV1% of predicted</li> <li>FEV1/FVC</li> <li>6MWT</li> </ol>	<ol> <li>Baseline Dyspnoea CIndex</li> <li>FEV1% of predicted</li> <li>FEV1/FVC</li> </ol>	
Notes	Sources of funding: not reported	Sources of funding: not reported	
Risk of bias			
Bias	Authors' judgement	Support for judgement	

Bias	Authors' judgement	Support for judgement
Random sequence generation (selection bias)	High risk	"These patients were divided into a rehabil- itation group (n=27) and a control group (n=25)." page 160 Comment: The study is a CCT, so no ran- dom sequence was generated

# Akinci 2011 (Continued)

Allocation concealment (selection bias)	High risk	"These patients were divided into a rehabil- itation group (n=27) and a control group (n=25)." page 160 Comment: The study is a CCT, so no allo- cation concealment was provided
Blinding of participants and personnel (performance bias) All outcomes	Unclear risk	Comment: Blinding of participants and personnel was not reported; the risk of bias of this is unclear
Blinding of outcome assessment (detection bias) All outcomes	Unclear risk	Comment: Blinding of outcome assess- ment was not reported; the risk of bias of this is unclear
Incomplete outcome data (attrition bias) All outcomes	High risk	"In the pulmonary rehabilitation group, five patents did not perform the assigned exercise, five patients had acute exacerba- tions of COPD, and one patient died. In the control group, five patients did not at- tend the second evaluation and four pa- tients had exacerbation. Thus the study was conducted with 16 rehabilitation patients and 16 control patients." page 160 Comment: The number of dropouts was comparable in both groups but quite high (> 30%). Not clear why five participants did not perform the exercises and why five participants did not attend the second meeting. A per-protocol analysis was per- formed
Selective reporting (reporting bias)	Unclear risk	Comment: no signs of selective reporting; however, no protocol available
Other bias	Low risk	

## Bourbeau 2003

Methods	Design: RCT. Follow-up: 12/24 months. Control group: usual care
Participants	Recruitment: hospital (outpatients) Eligible: 469 Randomly assigned: 191 Completed: 175 Mean age: I: 69.4 (6.5) years; C: 69.6 (7.4) years Sex (% male): I: 52%; C: 59% COPD: stable COPD with at least one hospitalisation for an exacerbation in preceding year

# Bourbeau 2003 (Continued)

	<b>Major inclusion criteria:</b> age >= 50 years; >= 10 pack-years; FEV1% (post): 25% to 70%; FEV <sub>1</sub> /VC < 70 <b>Major exclusion criteria:</b> no previous diagnosis of asthma or left congestive heart failure, terminal disease, dementia, uncontrolled psychiatric disease, no pulmonary rehab < one year ago, no long-term facility stays
Interventions	<ul> <li>Mode: individual sessions by an experienced health professional at the participant's home</li> <li>Professional: nurse, respiratory therapist or respiratory physiotherapist</li> <li>Topics: COPD knowledge, breathing and coughing techniques, energy conservation</li> <li>during day-by-day activities, relaxation exercises, preventing and controlling symptoms</li> <li>through inhalation techniques, understanding and using plan of action for acute exacerbations, adopting a healthy lifestyle, leisure activities and travelling, a simple home</li> <li>exercise programme, long-term oxygen therapy when appropriate</li> <li>Duration: seven to eight weeks * one hour; first two months weekly telephone calls, from</li> <li>then, once-a-month telephone call. Exercise evaluation (not mandatory) and exercise</li> <li>teaching three times a week for 30 to 45 minutes</li> <li>Action plan: yes</li> <li>Exercise programme: yes (not mandatory)</li> <li>Behavioural components: goal setting, motivational interviewing, providing feedback</li> </ul>
Outcomes	<ol> <li>SGRQ</li> <li>Exacerbations</li> <li>Spirometry</li> <li>FEV<sub>1</sub> (L)</li> <li>Forced vital capacity</li> <li>Hospital admissions</li> <li>Symptoms</li> <li>Emergency department visits</li> <li>Outpatient visits</li> <li>6MWT</li> </ol>

# Notes

## Risk of bias

Bias	Authors' judgement	Support for judgement
Random sequence generation (selection bias)	Low risk	"central computer-generated list of ran- dom numbers. Randomization was strati- fied per center and in blocks of 6, and pa- tients were assigned to the self management program (intervention group) or to usual care." Bourbeau 2003, page 586 Comment: Random sequence generation was adequately performed
Allocation concealment (selection bias)	Low risk	"The blocking factor was not known by the investigators or their staff in each partici- pating center." Bourbeau 2003, page 586

## Bourbeau 2003 (Continued)

		Comment: Allocation was adequately con- cealed
Blinding of participants and personnel (performance bias) All outcomes	Unclear risk	"Since a double-blind design was impossi- ble" Bourbeau 2003, page 586 Comment: Participants and personnel were not blinded
Blinding of outcome assessment (detection bias) All outcomes	Low risk	"an independent evaluator unaware of the patient assignment was responsible for the evaluation process in each center. The evaluator was cautioned not to ask about the workbook modules and types of con- tact." Bourbeau 2003, page 586 Comment: Outcome assessment was blinded
Incomplete outcome data (attrition bias) All outcomes	Low risk	"At the end of the 2nd yr of follow-up, data were available for 75 patients in the standard-care group (two subjects were lost to follow-up, nine patients died in the 1st yr and nine in the 2nd yr) and 83 patients following the self-management programme (five patients died in the 1st yr and eight in the 2nd yr)." Gadoury 2005, page 855 Comment: Dropout in the usual care group was somewhat higher than in the self man- agement group; however, an intention-to- treat analysis was used
Selective reporting (reporting bias)	Unclear risk	Comment: no signs of selective reporting; however, no protocol available
Other bias	Low risk	

## **Bösch 200**7

Methods	Design: RCT. Follow-up: 12 months. Control group: usual care
Participants	Recruitment: hospital (outpatient clinic) Eligible: not reported Randomly assigned: 50 Completed: 41 Mean age: I: 63.8 (8.4) years; C: 64.6 (6.8) years Sex (% male): 63% of 41 participants who completed the study were male; the distri- bution in the groups is not reported COPD: COPD with obstruction confirmed by spirometry and FEV <sub>1</sub> /FVC < 70% Major exclusion criteria: co-morbidities that significantly influence symptoms, capacity
	inajor exclusion enteria. co-morbidities that significantly innuclee symptoms, capacity

# Bösch 2007 (Continued)

	or spirometry (symptomatic cardiopulmonary disease)		
Interventions	Mode: group-based (six to eight participants), face-to-face, outpatient clinic Professional: respiratory nurse under supervision of a respiratory specialist Topics: education regarding the disease, smoking cessation, action plan with self treat- ment of exacerbations, advice about exercise, advice about nutrition, advice about med- ication, coping with breathlessness, travelling Duration: four sessions of two hours Action plan: yes Exercise programme: no Behavioural components: cognitive-behavioural therapy, motivational interviewing, goal setting, providing feedback to the participant		
Outcomes	<ol> <li>mMRC</li> <li>Courses of antibiotics</li> <li>FEV<sub>1</sub> (L)</li> <li>Hospital admissions</li> <li>6MWT</li> </ol>		
Notes	Sources of funding: not reported		
Risk of bias			
Bias	Authors' judgement	Support for judgement	
Random sequence generation (selection bias)	Unclear risk	Comment: The method of random se- quence generation was not clearly reported	
Allocation concealment (selection bias)	Unclear risk	Information from the author: "Pick of en- velope" Comment: This information is too concise to assess risk of bias	
Blinding of participants and personnel (performance bias) All outcomes	Unclear risk	Comment: Blinding of participants and personnel was not reported	
Blinding of outcome assessment (detection bias) All outcomes	Unclear risk	Comment: Blinding of outcome assess- ment was not reported	
Incomplete outcome data (attrition bias) All outcomes	High risk	Comment: Eight participants in the in- tervention group and one participant in the control group dropped out. Reasons for dropout were not clearly reported, and only participants who completed follow-up were included in the analysis	

# Bösch 2007 (Continued)

Selective reporting (reporting bias)	Unclear risk	Comment: no signs of selective reporting; however, no protocol available
Other bias	Low risk	
Casas 2006		
Methods	Design: RCT. Follow-up: 12 n	nonths. Control group: usual care
Participants	<ul> <li>Recruitment: hospital (inpatient clinic)</li> <li>Eligible: 160</li> <li>Randomly assigned: 155</li> <li>Completed: 120</li> <li>Mean age: I: 70 (9) years; C: 72 (9) years</li> <li>Sex (% male): I: 77%; C: 88%</li> <li>COPD: admitted because of an episode of exacerbation requiring hospitalisation &gt; 48 hours</li> <li>Major exclusion criteria: not living in the healthcare area or in a nursing home; severe co-morbid conditions; logistical limitations due to extremely poor social conditions</li> </ul>	
Interventions	<ul> <li>Mode: group sessions and individual sessions, face-to-face, hospital-based and home-based</li> <li>Professional: respiratory nurse</li> <li>Topics: education regarding the disease, smoking cessation, action plan with self treatment of exacerbations, advice about exercise, advice about nutrition, advice about medication, coping with breathlessness, travelling, end-of-life decision making, interpretation of medical testing, irritant avoidance, anxiety and panic control</li> <li>Duration: one group session of two hours, three individual sessions of 40 minutes, and one to 10 sessions of 20 minutes at home</li> <li>Action plan: yes</li> <li>Exercise programme: no</li> <li>Behavioural components: cognitive-behavioural therapy, motivational interviewing, goal setting, providing feedback to the participant</li> </ul>	
Outcomes	<ol> <li>SGRQ</li> <li>EQ-5D</li> <li>MRC</li> <li>FEV<sub>1</sub> (L)</li> <li>FEV<sub>1</sub>/FVC</li> <li>Hospital admissions</li> <li>Doctor and nurse visits</li> <li>Courses of antibiotics</li> </ol>	
Notes	1999/12158) from the Europea I Recerca de la Generalitat de C Carlos III (ISCIII)-Redes Tem	nt study was supported by: the CHRONIC project (IST- n Union; Marato de TV3; Comissionat per a Universitats Catalunya (SGR-00386); Red Respira Instituto de Salud aticas de Investigacion Cooperativa (RTIC)-03/11; and C-03/117. A. Casas and T. Troosters were research fellows

## Casas 2006 (Continued)

supported by CHRONIC (IST-1999/12158). T. Troosters is currently a postdoctoral research fellow of the Fonds voor Wetenschappelijk Onderzoek (Vlaanderen, Belgium). J. Garcia-Aymerich was supported by Red Respira (RTIC C03/11) and ICS III

Risk of bias			
Bias	Authors' judgement	Support for judgement	
Random sequence generation (selection bias)	Low risk	"All 155 patients included in the study were blindly assigned (1:1 ratio) using computer generated random numbers to either IC or usual care (UC)". page 124 Comment: Random sequence generation was adequately performed	
Allocation concealment (selection bias)	Low risk	"Adequacy of the assignment process to ei- ther IC or UC was ensured by both the generation of the allocation sequence by a random process and preventing foreknowl- edge of the treatment assignments in the specialised team that implemented the al- location sequence". page 128 Comment: Allocation was adequately con- cealed	
Blinding of participants and personnel (performance bias) All outcomes	Unclear risk	Comment: Blinding of participants and personnel was not reported	
Blinding of outcome assessment (detection bias) All outcomes	Unclear risk	"Early assessment of patients at study ad- mission was identical for both groups. As- sessment included a blind administration of a questionnaire, described in detail else- where." Comment: Only part of the baseline assess- ment was blinded; the other assessments were not blinded, and it is not clear who performed the measurements	
Incomplete outcome data (attrition bias) All outcomes	Unclear risk	"A strength of the present analysis was that there were no subjects lost to follow-up, since all drop-outs were due to appear- ance of exclusion criteria or death and, in any case, valid information about re-hospi- talisations was available from the national health services." Casas 2006, page XX "During follow-up, a priori defined exclu- sion criteria, such as lung cancer, appeared in 9 subjects. Twenty-one subjects died,	

# Casas 2006 (Continued)

		and 16 were lost to follow-up. Only 57% of subjects finished the study at 12 months" "Since data about outcome variables was not available in the lost subjects (whether due to exclusion, loss to follow-up or death), an intention-to-treat principle was not possible". Garcia-Aymerich 2007, page 1464 Comment: Data on healthcare utilisation reported in Casas et al 2006 were presented for all included participants, leading to a low risk of bias. However, > 40% of the data on functional status and HRQoL reported in Garcia-Aymerich et al 2006 was missing, leading to a high risk of bias
Selective reporting (reporting bias)	Unclear risk	Comment: no signs of selective reporting; however, no protocol available
Other bias	Low risk	

## Chavannes 2009

Methods	Design: CCT. Follow-up: 12 months. Control group: usual care	
Participants	Recruitment: general practise Eligible: not reported Randomly assigned: 162 Completed: 152 Mean age: I: 64 (11) years; C: 63 (11) years Sex (% male): I: 59%; C: 67% COPD: existing diagnosis, with chronic respiratory complaints in the absence of prior history of asthma or atopy, and had to fulfil former national guideline lung function criteria with a postbronchodilator FEV <sub>1</sub> < 80% predicted and/or a postbronchodilator FEV <sub>1</sub> /FVC ratio < 0.7 Major exclusion criteria: rapidly progressing or terminal disease, immobility, substance abuse or inability to fill in questionnaires	
Interventions	Mode: group sessions and individual sessions, face-to-face, telephone, general practise Professional: specialised physiotherapist, respiratory nurse, physician assistant, dietician, respiratory specialist, general practitioner Topics: education regarding the disease, smoking cessation, action plan with self treat- ment of exacerbations, exercise programme, advice about nutrition, advice about medi- cation Duration: 10 group sessions, eight individual sessions, duration unknown Action plan: yes Exercise programme: yes Behavioural components: goal setting, providing feedback to the participant	

# Chavannes 2009 (Continued)

Outcomes	1. SGRQ 2. CCQ 3. MRC
Notes	<b>Souces of funding:</b> PICASSO for COPD, an initiative of Boehringer Ingelheim, Pfizer and Caphri Research Institute, Maastricht University <b>Note:</b> 106 (70%) of the participants had an FEV <sub>1</sub> /FVC > 70%

## Risk of bias

Bias	Authors' judgement	Support for judgement
Random sequence generation (selection bias)	High risk	"Two primary health care centres serving two separate villages in the southern part of the Netherlands were recruited for epi- demiological reasons: both had very simi- lar patient populations with comparable re- gional living conditions, but these were tra- ditionally self-sufficient communities with little risk of intervention contamination." page 172 Comment: The study is a CCT, so no ran- dom sequence was generated
Allocation concealment (selection bias)	High risk	"Two primary health care centres serving two separate villages in the southern part of the Netherlands were recruited for epi- demiological reasons: both had very similar patient populations with comparable regional liv- ing conditions, but these were traditionally self-sufficient communities with little risk of intervention contamination." page 172 Comment: The study is a CCT, so no allo- cation concealment was provided
Blinding of participants and personnel (performance bias) All outcomes	Unclear risk	Comment: Blinding of participants and personnel was not reported
Blinding of outcome assessment (detection bias) All outcomes	Unclear risk	Comment: Blinding of outcome assess- ment was not reported
Incomplete outcome data (attrition bias) All outcomes	Unclear risk	"We recruited 162 primary care COPD pa- tients, of whom 152 had analysable data." page 173 Comment: It is not clear in which group participants dropped out and for what rea-

## **Chavannes 2009** (Continued)

		son
Selective reporting (reporting bias)	Unclear risk	Domains of the SGRQ and the CCQ were not reported; further no signs of selective reporting
Other bias	Low risk	
Chuang 2011		
Methods	Design: RCT. Follow-up: 12 months. Control group: usual care	
Participants	<ul> <li>Recruitment: health maintenance registration</li> <li>Eligible: 424</li> <li>Randomly assigned: 282</li> <li>Completed: not reported</li> <li>Mean age: I: males: 76.8 (1.3) years, females: 75.4 (1.1) years</li> <li>C: males: 76.9 (1.2) years, females: 75.6 (1.15) years</li> <li>Sex (% male): I: 35%; C: 35%</li> <li>COPD: clinical diagnosis</li> <li>Major exclusion criteria: The participant or the primary care physician (PCP) declined or opted out, was no longer an active participant in the HCP health maintenance organisation; enrolled in hospice or institutionalised in custodial nursing facilities; was unable to participate because of severe dementia or organic brain disorder; was on long-term haemodialysis because of end-stage renal disease; or was undergoing chemotherapy for active malignancies</li> </ul>	
Interventions	<ul> <li>Mode: individual sessions, face-to-face, telephone, written educational material, outpatient clinic</li> <li>Professional: registered nurse/case manager</li> <li>Topics: education regarding the disease, smoking cessation, action plan with self treatment of exacerbations, exercise programme, advice about exercise, advice about nutrition, advice about medication, coping with breathlessness</li> <li>Duration: at least 10 educational calls 10 to 15 minutes each, at least one face-to-face 45 minutes</li> <li>Action plan: yes</li> <li>Exercise programme: yes</li> <li>Behavioural components: motivational interviewing, providing feedback to the participant</li> </ul>	
Outcomes	<ol> <li>Hospital admissions</li> <li>Hospital days</li> <li>General practitioner visits</li> <li>Emergency department visits</li> <li>Costs</li> </ol>	
Notes	Souces of funding: not report	ted

# Chuang 2011 (Continued)

Risk of bias			
Bias	Authors' judgement	Support for judgement	
Random sequence generation (selection bias)	Unclear risk	"A risk stratification tool (developed at SCAN Health Plan) helped prioritize pa- tients for inclusion in the program with prospective designation of matched inter- vention and control groups. Nurse case managers then telephonically contacted the patients on the list in a 1-to-1 alternating fashion, to enroll patients into the inter- vention group until the end of the 6-month enrolment period". page 134 Additional information from the authors: "Stratified randomisation, with one to one assignment of patient to control vs inter- vention, stratified based on age, sex, risk/ cost modelling and whether patient be- longs to a group vs IPA practice" Comment: unclear how the random se- quence was generated	
Allocation concealment (selection bias)	Unclear risk	Information from the authors: "See above and Patient selected sequentially from list, with stratification above, by project man- ager without influence from physicians or case managers" Comment: unclear whether allocation was really concealed	
Blinding of participants and personnel (performance bias) All outcomes	Unclear risk	Comment: Blinding of participants and personnel was not reported	
Blinding of outcome assessment (detection bias) All outcomes	Unclear risk	Comment: Blinding of outcome assess- ment was not reported, and it was not clear who performed the outcome assessment	
Incomplete outcome data (attrition bias) All outcomes	Unclear risk	Comment: No information was given re- garding the completeness of outcome data	
Selective reporting (reporting bias)	Unclear risk	Comment: no signs of selective reporting; however, no protocol available	
Other bias	Low risk		

Coultas 2005a

Methods	<b>Design:</b> RCT. <b>Follow-up:</b> six months. <b>Intervention one:</b> nurse-assisted medical management (MM). <b>Intervention two:</b> nurse-assisted collaborative management (CM). <b>Control group:</b> usual care (UC)
Participants	Recruitment: primary care clinics Eligible: 217 Randomly assigned: 217 Completed: 151 Mean age: MM: 68.3 (6.6) years; CM: 70.1 (7.0) years; UC 68.8 (10.4) years Sex (% male): MM: 42.9%; CM: 32.7%; UC: 53.8% COPD: COPD-related diagnosis code (International Classification of Diseases, Ninth Revision: codes 491, 492, 496); current or former smoker (at least 20 pack-years); at least one respiratory symptom (cough, shortness of breath, wheeze) during the past 12 months; FEV1% < 80%; FEV1/VC < 70% Major exclusion criteria: not reported
Interventions	<ul> <li>Mode: MM: nurse-assisted medical management = enhance patient knowledge; CM: nurse-assisted collaborative management = goals of MM + facilitating the adoption of healthy behaviour including lifestyle and self management skills</li> <li>Professional: nurse</li> <li>Topics: MM: COPD, symptoms, optimal medical management, smoking cessation, action plan for worsening symptoms. Finally, a letter was written to the participant's GP, describing the participant's status and providing suggestions of modifying management consistent with GOLD guidelines</li> <li>Duration (mean): MM: 124 minutes (seven sessions); CM: 207 minutes (eight sessions) Action plan: yes</li> <li>Exercise programme: no</li> <li>Behavioural components: providing feedback to the participant</li> </ul>
Outcomes	<ol> <li>Health status</li> <li>SGRQ</li> <li>SF-36</li> <li>Perceived illness intrusiveness</li> <li>Doctor visits</li> <li>ER visits</li> <li>Hospital admissions</li> </ol>
Notes	Sources of funding: a grant from Robert Wood Johnson Foundation Note 1: Baseline characteristics are given only for the group of participants who com- pleted the six-month follow-up period Note 2: Dropout percentages are high: MM: 32.0%; CM: 29.2%; UC: 30.1% Note 3: Participants who dropped out of the study had more severe airflow obstruction, higher levels of distress and lower quality of life compared with participants who com- pleted the study Note 4: Content of the interventions is not described properly, whereas the training of the nurses providing the intervention was described in detail Note 5: Outcome measures of self efficacy and social support and BSI-18 and CES-D scores were measured but not reported in the article

# **Coultas 2005a** (Continued)

## Risk of bias

Risk of bias		
Bias	Authors' judgement	Support for judgement
Random sequence generation (selection bias)	Low risk	"Patients were randomly assigned () using a computer-generated random list". page 2018 Comment: Random sequence generation was adequately performed
Allocation concealment (selection bias)	Unclear risk	Comment: It is unclear how allocation con- cealment was guaranteed
Blinding of participants and personnel (performance bias) All outcomes	Unclear risk	Comment: Blinding of participants and personnel was not reported
Blinding of outcome assessment (detection bias) All outcomes	Low risk	"Health outcomes in the intervention groups were assessed at baseline and after the 6-month intervention by two different trained interviewers who were not involved in the interventions and were blinded to group assignments". page 2019 "To limit interviewer bias, each interviewer who obtained the baseline and 6-month outcome data was blinded to the patient's treatment group". page 2023 Comment: The interviewers who per- formed the assessments were not involved in the intervention and were blinded to par- ticipants' treatment groups
Incomplete outcome data (attrition bias) All outcomes	High risk	"Of the 217 patients enrolled in the study, 151 (69.6%) completed the 6-month in- tervention and follow-up data collection. The reasons for the failure to complete the study were patient was unavailable for fol- low-up (26.7%) and death (3.7%) [Fig 1]. The frequency of patients being unavail- able for follow-up was equally distributed among the three intervention groups (Fig 1). Overall, the demographic characteristics of the patients who dropped out of the study were similar to those who completed the study (data not shown). However, patients who dropped out of the study had more severe airflow obstruction, higher levels of distress, and lower quality

# **Coultas 2005a** (Continued)

			of life, as measured with the SGRQ, com- pared with the patients who had completed the study (data not shown)". page 2020 Comment: Approximately the same num- ber of participants dropped out from each group, but the total number of drop- outs was high (> 30%). Participants who dropped out were more severely diseased than those who did not drop out
Selective reporting (reporting bias)	Unclear risk		Comment: no signs of selective reporting; however, no protocol available
Other bias	Low risk		
Coultas 2005b			
Methods	See Coultas 2005a		
Participants	See Coultas 2005a		
Interventions	See Coultas 2005a	See Coultas 2005a	
Outcomes	See Coultas 2005a		
Notes	See Coultas 2005a		
Risk of bias			
Bias	Authors' judgement Support for judgement		ment
Random sequence generation (selection bias)	Low risk	See Coultas 2005a	
Allocation concealment (selection bias)	Unclear risk	See Coultas 2005a	
Blinding of participants and personnel (performance bias) All outcomes	Unclear risk	See Coultas 2005a	
Blinding of outcome assessment (detection bias) All outcomes	Low risk	See Coultas 2005a	
Incomplete outcome data (attrition bias) All outcomes	High risk	See Coultas 2005a	
Selective reporting (reporting bias)	Unclear risk	See Coultas 2005a	

# Coultas 2005b (Continued)

Other bias	Unclear risk See Coultas 2005a
Effing 2009	
Methods	<b>Design:</b> RCT. <b>Follow-up:</b> 12 months. <b>Intervention one:</b> self management programme and self treatment of exacerbations. <b>Intervention two:</b> self management programme
Participants	<b>Recruitment:</b> hospital <b>Eligible:</b> 421 <b>Randomly assigned:</b> 159 <b>Completed:</b> 139 <b>Mean age:</b> I: 63.1 (7.9) years; C: 63.7 (8.0) years <b>Sex (% male):</b> I: 57.1%; C: 61.1% <b>COPD:</b> clinical diagnosis of COPD according to the GOLD criteria; postbronchodilator FEV <sub>1</sub> 25% to 80% of predicted <b>Major inclusion criteria:</b> no exacerbation in the month before enrolment; >= three ex- acerbations, defined as respiratory problems that required a course of oral corticosteroids and/or antibiotics, or one hospitalisation for respiratory problems in the two years pre- ceding study entry; (ex)smoker; age 40 to 75 years <b>Major exclusion criteria:</b> other serious disease with a low survival rate; other diseases influencing bronchial symptoms and/or lung function (e.g. cardiac insufficiency, sar- coidosis); severe psychiatric illness; uncontrolled diabetes mellitus during COPD exac- erbation in the past or hospitalisation for diabetes mellitus in the two years preceding the study; need for regular oxygen therapy (> 16 hours/d or pO <sub>2</sub> < 7.2 kPa); maintenance therapy with antibiotics; known $\alpha_1$ -antitrypsin deficiency; disorders or progressive dis- ease seriously influencing walking ability (e.g. amputation, paralysis, progressive muscle disease)
Interventions	<ul> <li>Mode: group and individual sessions, face-to-face, telephone, booklet, outpatient clinic</li> <li>Professional: respiratory nurse, respiratory physiotherapist</li> <li>Topics: education regarding COPD, action plan, advice about exercise, advice about nutrition, advice about medication, coping with breathlessness</li> <li>Duration: Four weekly group sessions of two hours and three recall telephone calls</li> <li>Action plan: yes</li> <li>Exercise programme: yes</li> <li>Behavioural components: goal setting, providing feedback to the participant</li> </ul>
Outcomes	<ol> <li>CRQ</li> <li>CCQ</li> <li>HADS</li> <li>Exacerbations (frequency, days, symptom score)</li> <li>Courses of oral steroids</li> <li>Courses of antibiotics</li> <li>FEV1% of predicted</li> <li>FEV1/FVC</li> <li>Hospital admissions</li> <li>Hospital days</li> <li>ED visits</li> </ol>

# Effing 2009 (Continued)

	<ol> <li>12. Outpatient visits</li> <li>13. GP visits</li> </ol>
Notes	Sources of funding: a grant from the Dutch Asthma Foundation

# Risk of bias

Bias	Authors' judgement	Support for judgement
Random sequence generation (selection bias)	Low risk	"Patients were randomised into two study groups, using a minimisation programme, minimising differences between groups in gender, current smoking, FEV1 predicted (<= or >50%), use of inhaled corticosteroid, and current participation in a regular phys- iotherapy programme". page 957 Comment: Random sequence generation was adequately performed
Allocation concealment (selection bias)	Low risk	"Patients were randomised into two study groups, using a minimisation programme, minimising differences between groups in gender, current smoking, FEV1 predicted (<= or >50%), use of inhaled corticosteroid, and current participation in a regular phys- iotherapy programme". page 957 Comment: Allocation was adequately con- cealed
Blinding of participants and personnel (performance bias) All outcomes	Unclear risk	Comment: Participants and personnel were not blinded
Blinding of outcome assessment (detection bias) All outcomes	Low risk	Comment: Outcome assessment was not blinded; however, measurements were per- formed by an assessor who was indepen- dent of the study
Incomplete outcome data (attrition bias) All outcomes	Low risk	"Between inclusion and the baseline mea- surements, three patients dropped out in each group and insufficient diary data were delivered by 11 patients. The baseline char- acteristics of the remaining 142 patients are shown in table 2, and were similar in both groups with respect to all measured prog- nostic factors. The 11 dropouts did not dif- fer from the remaining group in any factors except the Medical Research Council dysp- noea scale (mean (SD) 2.3 (1.1) vs 3.0 (1.1)

# Effing 2009 (Continued)

		in dropouts versus remaining patients; P=0. 041). During the 1-year follow-up period, three patients in the self-treatment group dropped out, of whom one died of an in- tracerebral haemorrhage. Thus, 67 patients in the self-treatment group and 72 patients in the control group completed the 1-year follow-up" Comment: The number of dropouts and insufficient data were somewhat greater in the intervention group than in the control group. Reasons for dropout were compara- ble in the two groups, and overall dropout is low
Selective reporting (reporting bias)	Unclear risk	Comment: no signs of selective reporting; however, no protocol available
Other bias	Low risk	
Effing 2011 Methods	<b>Design:</b> RCT. <b>Follow-up:</b> 12 months. <b>Intervention one:</b> self management programme and community-based physiotherapeutic exercise programme. <b>Intervention two:</b> self management programme	
Participants	<b>Recruitment:</b> hospital <b>Figure 1:</b> Point and the second	

# Effing 2011 (Continued)

Interventions	<ul> <li>Mode: group and individual sessions, face-to-face, telephone, booklet, outpatient clinic, private physiotherapy practice</li> <li>Professional: respiratory nurse, (respiratory) physiotherapist</li> <li>Topics: education regarding COPD, action plan, advice about exercise, advice about nutrition, advice about medication, coping with breathlessness</li> <li>Duration: Four weekly group sessions of two hours and three recall telephone calls</li> <li>Six months: three times/wk training sessions = 72 sessions</li> <li>Five months: two times/wk training sessions = 40 sessions</li> <li>During the whole period, one training session of a half hour was provided at home</li> <li>Action plan: yes</li> <li>Exercise programme: yes</li> <li>Behavioural components: goal setting, providing feedback to the participant</li> </ul>
Outcomes	<ul> <li>CRQ</li> <li>CCQ</li> <li>HADS</li> <li>Exacerbations (frequency, days, symptom score)</li> <li>Courses of oral steroids</li> <li>Courses of antibiotics</li> <li>FEV1% of predicted</li> <li>FEV1/FVC</li> <li>Hospital admissions</li> <li>Hospital days</li> <li>ED visits</li> <li>Outpatient visits</li> <li>GP visits</li> </ul>

Notes

# Sources of funding: a grant from the Dutch Asthma Foundation

# Risk of bias

Bias	Authors' judgement	Support for judgement
Random sequence generation (selection bias)	Low risk	"Patients were randomised into two study groups, using a minimisation programme, minimising differences between groups in gender, current smoking, FEV1 predicted (<= or >50%), use of inhaled corticosteroid, and current participation in a regular phys- iotherapy programme". page 419 Comment: Random sequence generation was adequately performed
Allocation concealment (selection bias)	Low risk	"Patients were randomised into two study groups, using a minimisation programme, minimising differences between groups in gender, current smoking, FEV1 predicted (<= or >50%), use of inhaled corticosteroid,

# Effing 2011 (Continued)

Participants	Design: RCT. Follow-up: two months. Control group: usual care Recruitment: announcements, word of mouth, advertisements in weekly newspapers	
Emery 1998 Methods		
Other bias	Low risk	
Selective reporting (reporting bias)	Unclear risk	Coment: no signs of selective reporting; however, no protocol available
Incomplete outcome data (attrition bias) All outcomes	Low risk	"Between the inclusion and the baseline measurements three patients dropped out in each study group (Fig. 1)During the year after the baseline measurements, three patients dropped out in the intervention group, as did eight patients in the control group (see Fig. 1). The three patients who dropped out of the intervention group during the one-year fol- low-up all dropped out directly after the baseline measurements before the start of COPE-active". page 421 Comment: The number of dropouts was somewhat higher in the control group than in the intervention group. Reasons for dropout were comparable in the two groups, and overall dropout was low. An intention-to-treat analysis was performed
Blinding of outcome assessment (detection bias) All outcomes	Low risk	Comment: Outcome assessment was not blinded; however, the measurements were performed by an assessor who was indepen- dent of the study
Blinding of participants and personnel (performance bias) All outcomes	Unclear risk	Comment: Participants and personnel were not blinded
		and current participation in a regular phys- iotherapy programme". page 419 Comment: Allocation was adequately con- cealed

Recruitment: announcements, word of mouth, advertisements in weekly newspapers for older adults and physician referral
Eligible: 92
Randomly assigned: 50
Completed: 49
Mean age: I: 67.4 (5.9) years C: 67.4 (7.1) years

Sex (% male): I: 40% C: 48%

Self management for patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease (Review)

Copyright © 2014 The Cochrane Collaboration. Published by John Wiley & Sons, Ltd.

# **Emery 1998** (Continued)

	<b>COPD:</b> stable COPD; > 50 years; FEV <sub>1</sub> /VC < 70; > six months of clinical symptoms of COPD <b>Major exclusion criteria:</b> significant cardiac disease; other diseases affecting exercise tolerance or learning skills last three months; asthma without fixed obstruction
Interventions	Mode: group education Profession: clinical psychologist Topics: COPD knowledge, therapy, coping, interpreting pulmonary function tests, un- derstanding arterial blood gases, stress management Duration: 26 hours Action plan: no Exercise programme: no Behavioural components: cognitive-behavioural therapy
Outcomes	<ol> <li>Health status</li> <li>SIP</li> <li>HRQoL-MHLC</li> <li>Health knowledge test</li> <li>FEV1%pred</li> </ol>
Notes	<b>Sources of funding:</b> grants from the National Heart Lung and Blood Institute (HL45290) and the National Institute on Aging (AG00029) <b>Note 1:</b> The third arm was disregarded because it was focused on pulmonary rehabilitation

# Risk of bias

Bias	Authors' judgement	Support for judgement
Random sequence generation (selection bias)	Low risk	"Group assignments were taken from a ran- dom number schedule" page 233 Comment: Random sequence generation was adequately performed
Allocation concealment (selection bias)	Low risk	"printed on a piece of paper, and placed in a sealed envelope. Participants were not given the envelope containing their group assignment until after completing the base- line assessment, and technical staff con- ducting the assessments were not aware of group assignments" Comment: Allocation was adequately con- cealed
Blinding of participants and personnel (performance bias) All outcomes	Unclear risk	Comment: Blinding of participants and personnel was not reported

# **Emery 1998** (Continued)

Blinding of outcome assessment (detection bias) All outcomes	Low risk	"technical staff conducting the assess- ments were not aware of group assign- ments". page 233 Comment: Blinding of outcome assess- ment was performed
Incomplete outcome data (attrition bias) All outcomes	Low risk	"and 2 dropped out of the ESM condition because of transportation problems". page 235 Comment: Dropout was low, two partic- ipants dropped out in the intervention group and zero participants dropped out in the control group. A per-protocol analysis was performed
Selective reporting (reporting bias)	Unclear risk	Comment: no signs of selective reporting; however, no protocol available
Other bias	Low risk	

# Faulkner 2010

Methods	Design: RCT. Follow-up: 10 weeks. Control group: usual care
Participants	Recruitment: general practise Eligible: 215 Randomly assigned: 20 Completed: 14 Mean age: I: 70.8 (10.5) years; C: 71.3 (4.5) years Sex (% male): I: 90%; C: 70% COPD: clinical diagnosis of COPD GOLD stage II; FEV <sub>1</sub> 50% to 80% expected postbronchodilator and FEV <sub>1</sub> /FVC $\leq$ 70% Major exclusion criteria: BMI > 35 kg <sup>-</sup> m <sup>2</sup> or < 18 kg <sup>-</sup> m <sup>2</sup> ; history of asthma; recent respiratory tract infection; oxygen desaturation (SaO <sub>2</sub> ) at rest < 90%; prior participation in a PR programme; serious co-morbid condition that would interfere with regular exercise training
Interventions	Mode: group sessions, face-to-face, booklet, University exercise facility Professional: exercise practitioner Topics: education regarding the disease, exercise programme, advice about exercise, coping with breathlessness Duration: eight sessions of 90 minutes Action plan: no Exercise programme: yes Behavioural components: cognitive-behavioural therapy, goal setting, providing feed- back to the participant

# Faulkner 2010 (Continued)

Notes	<ol> <li>Physical self perception profile</li> <li>Sources of funding: £137,256 from the International Primary Care Respiratory Group</li> </ol>
	8. Seven-day physical activity recall questionnaire
	7. ISWT
	6. FEV <sub>1</sub> /FVC
	5. $FEV_1$ (L and % of predicted)
	4. MRC
	3. Self-efficacy questionnaire
	2. HADS
Outcomes	1. CRQ

Risk of bias

Bias	Authors' judgement	Support for judgement
Random sequence generation (selection bias)	Low risk	"The randomisation sequence, stratified for smoking status, was computer generated by a statistician who was independent of the trial". page 126 Comment: Random sequence generation was adequately performed
Allocation concealment (selection bias)	Low risk	"Group allocation was kept concealed by means of sealed envelopes which were only opened in sequence by the trial researcher following baseline assessment". page 126 Comment: Allocation was adequately con- cealed
Blinding of participants and personnel (performance bias) All outcomes	Unclear risk	"It was not possible to blind patients or GPs to group allocation". page 126 Comment: Blinding of participants and personnel was not performed
Blinding of outcome assessment (detection bias) All outcomes	Unclear risk	"Given the nature of the intervention it was also difficult to blind researchers from group allocation". page 126 Comment: Outcome assessment was not blinded; it is unclear who performed the outcome assessment
Incomplete outcome data (attrition bias) All outcomes	High risk	"Following participant withdrawals post- randomisation - adverse event (n=4); per- sonal commitments (n=2) - 14 participants attended the post-intervention follow-up assessment". page 127 Comment: Dropout was high (30%); rea-

# Faulkner 2010 (Continued)

		sons not clear
Selective reporting (reporting bias)	High risk	Comment: Selective reporting is possible; the report has a different aim than the orig- inal study. Of the HADS, only the anxiety part is reported, and other domain scores of the questionnaire are not reported. On page 126, the investigators name the self efficacy questionnaire (SEE) as an outcome measure; however, this is not reported in the results section
Other bias	Low risk	

# Gallefoss 1999

Methods	Design: RCT. Follow-up: 12 months. Control group: usual care	
Participants	Recruitment: hospital (outpatient clinic) Eligible: 68 Randomly assigned: 62 Completed: 53 Mean age: I: 57 (nine) years C: 58 (10) years Sex (% male): I: 48%; C: 52% COPD: FEV1% >= 40% and < 80% Major exclusion criteria: any serious disease	
Interventions	Mode: group sessions and patient brochure Professional: Topics: COPD knowledge, medication, symptoms, action plan, exacerbations, inhala- tion technique, smoking cessation, relaxation, coping Duration: max 6.5 hours Action plan: yes Exercise programme: no Behavioural components: providing feedback	
Outcomes	<ol> <li>SGRQ</li> <li>Other HRQoL instruments</li> <li>Hospital admissions</li> <li>Days lost from work</li> <li>GP-consultation</li> <li>FEV1%pred</li> </ol>	
Notes	Sources of funding: Norwegian Medical Association's Fund for Quality Improvement	
Risk of bias		
Bias	Authors' judgement	Support for judgement

Gallefoss 1999	(Continued)
----------------	-------------

Random sequence generation (selection bias)	Low risk	"The patients signed a written consent and were then randomly assigned using ran- dom number tables supplied by an external statistician in sealed envelopes". Gallefoss 2002, page 425 Comment: Random sequence generation was adequately performed
Allocation concealment (selection bias)	Low risk	"The patients signed a written consent and were then randomly assigned using ran- dom number tables supplied by an external statistician in sealed envelopes". Gallefoss 2002, page 425 Comment: Allocation was adequately con- cealed
Blinding of participants and personnel (performance bias) All outcomes	Unclear risk	Comment: Blinding of participants and personnel was not reported
Blinding of outcome assessment (detection bias) All outcomes	Unclear risk	Comment: Blinding of outcome assess- ment was not reported; not clear who per- formed the measurements
Incomplete outcome data (attrition bias) All outcomes	Low risk	"In the control group four patients were withdrawn (lack of co-operation (n = 2), di- agnosis of rectal cancer (n = 1) and emigra- tion (n = 1)). Two of the withdrawn control group patients were hospitalised for exacer- bations of their COPD. This left us with 27 patients (84%) for the 1-year follow-up. In the intervention group, four patients failed to complete the educational program (so- cial problems (n = 1), unannounced emi- gration (n = 1), failure to meet at educa- tional group sessions for unknown reasons (n = 1) and serious myocardial infarction (n = 1)). Another patient was withdrawn from the study during the follow-up due to lymphoma (n = 1). This left us with 26 pa- tients (81%) for a 1-year follow-up. The pa- tients who were withdrawn from the inter- vention group did not, to our knowledge, have any serious deterioration in their ob- structive lung disease, and none were hos- pitalised" Comment: The number of dropouts was relatively low, and reasons for dropout were comparable over groups

# Gallefoss 1999 (Continued)

Selective reporting (reporting bias)	Low risk	Comment: no signs of selective outcome re- porting; study extensively described in var- ious articles
Other bias	Low risk	
Ghanem 2010		
Methods	Design: RCT. Follow-up: two months. Control group: usual care	
Participants	Recruitment: hospital (inpatient clinic) Eligible: not reported Randomly assigned: 39 Completed: 39 Mean age: I: 56.96 (11.59) years; C: 56.43 (9.03) years Sex (% male): not reported COPD: moderate to severe COPD according to GOLD Major exclusion criteria: unable to read or write, locomotor problems, cognitive im- pairment, ischaemic heart disease, aortic valve disease, cancer or lung disease other than COPD	
Interventions	Mode: individual sessions, face-to-face, booklet, home-based Professional: respiratory nurse, respiratory specialist Topics: education regarding the disease, exercise programme, advice about nutrition, advice about medication Duration: four individual sessions of one hour, every other day exercise for two months Action plan: no Exercise programme: yes Behavioural components: goal setting	
Outcomes	<ol> <li>CRQ</li> <li>SF-36</li> <li>FEV<sub>1</sub> (L and % of predicted)</li> <li>FEV<sub>1</sub>/FVC</li> <li>6MWT</li> </ol>	
Notes	Sources of funding: none	
Risk of bias		
Bias	Authors' judgement	Support for judgement
Random sequence generation (selection bias)	Unclear risk	Comment: The method of random se- quence generation was not reported; nei- ther was the decision for the different group sizes

# **Ghanem 2010** (Continued)

Allocation concealment (selection bias)	Unclear risk	Comment: The method of allocation con- cealment was not reported
Blinding of participants and personnel (performance bias) All outcomes	Unclear risk	"Owing to the nature of the intervention, it was not possible to blind patients or as- sessors". page 20 Comment: Participants and personnel were not blinded
Blinding of outcome assessment (detection bias) All outcomes	High risk	"Owing to the nature of the intervention, it was not possible to blind patients or as- sessors. The assessors were either the inves- tigator responsible for assignment or mem- bers of the pulmonary rehabilitation team including the pulmonary specialist and the specialized nurses who were involved in the delivery of the intervention". page 20 Comment: Outcome assessment was not blinded; outcome assessors were involved in the intervention
Incomplete outcome data (attrition bias) All outcomes	Low risk	"We analyzed data on an intention to treat basis". page 20 Comment: No information on dropouts was reported, but an intention-to-treat analysis was performed
Selective reporting (reporting bias)	Unclear risk	Comment: no signs of selective reporting; however, no protocol available
Other bias	Low risk	
Hill 2010		
Methods	Design: RCT. Follow-up: three months. Control group: usual care	
Participants	Recruitment: primary care setting Eligible: 131 Randomly assigned: 110	

Eligible: 131
Randomly assigned: 110
Completed: 93
Mean age: I: 63.4 (9.6) years; C: 65.7 (9.9) years
<b>Sex (% male):</b> I: 44%; C: 46.5%
<b>COPD:</b> postbronchodilator ratio of forced expiratory volume in one second (FEV <sub>1</sub> ) to
forced vital capacity (FVC) < 0.7 and $FEV_1 < 80\%$ predicted
Major exclusion criteria: unable to perform spirometry for a medical reason; unable to
communicate in written or spoken English

# Hill 2010 (Continued)

Interventions	Mode: individual sessions, face-to-face, written teaching manual, primary care practise Professional: certified COPD educator Topics: education regarding the disease, (strategies for) smoking cessation, recognition of an exacerbation, advice about exercise, advice about medication Duration: two individual sessions of one hour Action plan: no Exercise programme: no Behavioural components: none reported
Outcomes	Bristol COPD Knowledge Questionnaire
Notes	Sources of funding: Government of Ontario, Ontario Lung Association

# Risk of bias

Bias	Authors' judgement	Support for judgement
Random sequence generation (selection bias)	Low risk	"Individuals were randomised to the exper- imental and control groups using a com- puter-generated random number sequence. The randomisation sequence was stratified according to the Medical Research Council (MRC) dyspnoea scale". page 15 Comment: Random sequence generation was adequately performed
Allocation concealment (selection bias)	Unclear risk	Comment: The method used to conceal al- location was not reported
Blinding of participants and personnel (performance bias) All outcomes	Unclear risk	"Physicians at the three recruitment sites were unaware as to the group allocation of their patients" page 15 Comment: Personnel were blinded, and blinding of participants was not reported
Blinding of outcome assessment (detection bias) All outcomes	Unclear risk	Comment: Blinding of outcome assess- ment was not reported; the questionnaire was self administered
Incomplete outcome data (attrition bias) All outcomes	Low risk	"Analyses were performed according to the intention-to-treat principle using data from all participants for whom baseline and follow-up administrations of the BCKQ were available, irrespective of the time be- tween the administrations""Of the 55 people allocated to the experimental group, 5 withdrew before completing the study and of the 45 allocated to the control group,

# Hill 2010 (Continued)

		2 withdrew before completing the study. Reasons for withdrawal included: moved away from the area (n = 2), medical prob- lems precluding further participation (n = 2), language barrier (n = 1), lack of interest (n = 1), and deceased (n = 1)" Comment: Study dropout was somewhat higher in the intervention group than in the control group, but overall it was quite low; an intention-to-treat analysis was per- formed
Selective reporting (reporting bias)	Unclear risk	"Given that the study selectively recruited individuals in the primary care setting, many of whom had only been recently di- agnosed with COPD and were unlikely to be using inhaled steroids, they excluded the BCKQ questions in the domain that per- tained to knowledge about this medication" page 15 Comment: further, no signs of selective re- porting
Other bias	Low risk	

## Kara 2004

Methods	Design: RCT. Follow-up: two months. Control group: educational advice
Participants	<ul> <li>Recruitment: hospital (outpatient clinic)</li> <li>Eligible: not reported</li> <li>Randomly assigned: 60</li> <li>Completed: 60</li> <li>Mean age: I: 61.06 (11.33) years; C: 61.36 (11.06) years</li> <li>Sex (% male): 78.3% in total group, distribution in groups was not reported</li> <li>COPD: mild and moderate FEV<sub>1</sub> &lt; 85%, FEV<sub>1</sub>/FVC &lt; 70%</li> <li>Major inclusion criteria: at least two weeks after recovery from acute exacerbation of COPD; no evidence of ischaemic heart disease, musculoskeletal disorders or other disabling disease that could restrict the exercise; 45 or more years of age; literate, volunteer and coherent</li> <li>Major exclusion criteria: none reported</li> </ul>
Interventions	<ul> <li>Mode: group and individual sessions, face-to-face, written teaching manual, hospital (outpatient clinic)</li> <li>Professional: clinic nurse, respiratory physiotherapist</li> <li>Topics: education regarding the disease, smoking cessation, exercise programme, advice about exercise, advice about nutrition, advice about medication, coping with breathlessness</li> <li>Duration: 60 to 70 minutes, later 35 to 40 minutes three or four times per week in</li> </ul>

# Kara 2004 (Continued)

	small groups Action plan: no Exercise programme: yes Behavioural components: none reported
Outcomes	COPD self efficacy scale
Notes	Sources of funding: not reported

# Risk of bias

Bias	Authors' judgement	Support for judgement
Random sequence generation (selection bias)	Unclear risk	"The patients were randomly assigned to the experimental and control group in or- der of referral up to 60 patients". page 116 Comment: The method of random se- quence generation was not reported
Allocation concealment (selection bias)	Unclear risk	"The patients were randomly assigned to the experimental and control group in or- der of referral up to 60 patients". page 116 Comment: The method of allocation con- cealment was not reported
Blinding of participants and personnel (performance bias) All outcomes	Unclear risk	Comment: Blinding of participants and personnel was not reported
Blinding of outcome assessment (detection bias) All outcomes	Unclear risk	Comment: Blinding of outcome assess- ment was not reported. Questionnaires were self administered
Incomplete outcome data (attrition bias) All outcomes	Unclear risk	Comment: No information on dropouts was reported
Selective reporting (reporting bias)	Unclear risk	Comment: no signs of selective reporting, although only one outcome measure was reported
Other bias	Low risk	

Khdour 2009

Methods	Design: RCT. Follow-up: 12 months. Control group: usual care
Participants	<ul> <li>Recruitment: hospital (outpatient clinic)</li> <li>Eligible: not reported</li> <li>Randomly assigned: 173</li> <li>Completed: 143</li> <li>Mean age: I: 65.6 (10.1) years; C: 67.3 (9.2) years</li> <li>Sex (% male): I: 43.7%; C: 44.2%</li> <li>COPD: confirmed diagnosis of COPD (by the hospital consultant) for at least one year, having FEV<sub>1</sub> 30% to 80% of predicted and &gt; 45 years old</li> <li>Major exclusion criteria: congestive heart failure; moderate to severe learning difficulties (as judged by hospital consultant); attended a pulmonary rehabilitation programme in the last six months; severe mobility problems or terminal illness</li> </ul>
Interventions	<ul> <li>Mode: individual sessions, face-to-face, telephone, hospital (outpatient clinic)</li> <li>Professional: clinical pharmacist</li> <li>Topics: education regarding the disease, smoking cessation, action plan with self treatment of exacerbations, advice about exercise, advice about nutrition, advice about medication, coping with breathlessness</li> <li>Duration: one session of one hour, reinforcement at each outpatient visit every six months, two telephone calls at three and nine months</li> <li>Action plan: yes</li> <li>Exercise programme: no</li> <li>Behavioural components: motivational interviewing, feedback to the participant</li> </ul>
Outcomes	<ol> <li>SGRQ</li> <li>FEV1</li> <li>Hospital admissions for acute exacerbations</li> <li>ED visits for acute exacerbations</li> <li>GP visits, scheduled and unscheduled</li> <li>COPD knowledge questionnaire</li> <li>Adherence to prescribed medication</li> </ol>
Notes	Sources of funding: Chest Heart and Stroke (N. Ireland)

# Risk of bias

Bias	Authors' judgement	Support for judgement
Random sequence generation (selection bias)	Low risk	"Recruited patients were randomly as- signed to one of two groups: the inter- vention group and the usual care (con- trol group). Both groups were matched as closely as possible for the following pa- rameters: severity of COPD (measured by FEV1), age, gender and other concomitant illness. The randomisation was carried out using the minimization method described by Gore". page 589

# Khdour 2009 (Continued)

		Comment: Random sequence generation was performed adequately
Allocation concealment (selection bias)	Low risk	"Recruited patients were randomly as- signed to one of two groups: the inter- vention group and the usual care (con- trol group). Both groups were matched as closely as possible for the following pa- rameters: severity of COPD (measured by FEV1), age, gender and other concomitant illness. The randomisation was carried out using the minimization method described by Gore". page 589 Comment: Allocation was adequately con- cealed
Blinding of participants and personnel (performance bias) All outcomes	Unclear risk	Comment: Blinding of participants and personnel was not reported
Blinding of outcome assessment (detection bias) All outcomes	Unclear risk	"Baseline measurements were performed by the research pharmacist" "for opera- tional reasons, the researcher could not be blinded to the group to which the patient belonged". page 590 Comment: Outcome assessment was not blinded; it was not clearly reported how the research pharmacist was related to the study
Incomplete outcome data (attrition bias) All outcomes	Low risk	"A per-protocol analysis was used". page 590 "During the study period, three pa- tients from the intervention group and five from the control group died and a total of 22 patients withdrew from the study; 12 patients from the intervention group and 10 from the control group". page 590 Comment: In both groups, 15 participants (17%) dropped out during the 12-month follow-up. Reasons for dropout were com- parable across groups
Selective reporting (reporting bias)	Unclear risk	Comment: no signs of selective reporting; however, no protocol available
Other bias	Low risk	

Kheirabadi 2008

Methods	Design: RCT. Follow-up: three months. Control group: usual care
Participants	Recruitment: hospital (outpatient clinic) Eligible: not reported Randomly assigned: 42 Completed: 42 Mean age: I: 56.6 (5.7) years; C: 56.2 (4.1) years Sex (% male): I: 61.9%; C: 76.2% COPD: diagnosed by a pulmonologist according to ATS Major exclusion criteria: primary diagnosis of asthma; hospitalisation during the inter- vention; main treatment with oxygen; occurrence of serious unexpected stresses during the study
Interventions	Mode: group sessions, face-to-face, telephone, hospital (outpatient clinic) Professional: psychologist, trained psychiatric residents Topics: education regarding the disease, smoking cessation, exercise programme, action plan, advice about exercise, advice about nutrition, advice about medication Duration: eight group sessions of 60 to 90 minutes; participants were followed up by phone Action plan: yes Exercise programme: no Behavioural components: providing feedback to the participant
Outcomes	CCQ
Notes	Sources of funding: not reported

Risk of bias

Bias	Authors' judgement	Support for judgement
Random sequence generation (selection bias)	Unclear risk	Comment: The method of random se- quence generation was not reported
Allocation concealment (selection bias)	Unclear risk	Comment: The method of allocation con- cealment was not reported
Blinding of participants and personnel (performance bias) All outcomes	Unclear risk	Comment: Blinding of participants and personnel was not reported
Blinding of outcome assessment (detection bias) All outcomes	Unclear risk	Comment: Blinding of outcome assess- ment was not reported. Not clear who per- formed the measurements
Incomplete outcome data (attrition bias) All outcomes	Low risk	"We also encouraged and followed up the patients by phone and even when someone was absent, we teached him/her over the phone. In this way, all patients accompa-

#### Kheirabadi 2008 (Continued)

		nied us till the end of the course and no patient was excluded from the study". page 28 Comment: All participants completed fol- low-up
Selective reporting (reporting bias)	Unclear risk	Comment: no signs of selective reporting, although only one outcome measure was reported
Other bias	Low risk	

# Koff 2009

Methods	Design: RCT. Follow-up: three n	Design: RCT. Follow-up: three months. Control group: usual care	
Participants	Eligible: not reported Randomly assigned: 40 Completed: 38 Mean age: I: 66.6 (9.1) years; C: Sex (% male): I: 45%; C: 50% COPD: GOLD stage three or fou Major exclusion criteria: active tr	Randomly assigned: 40 Completed: 38 Mean age: I: 66.6 (9.1) years; C: 65.0 (8.2) years	
Interventions	Professional: respiratory physioth Topics: education regarding the d exercise, advice about medication Duration: one individual session session with COPD-specific educa Action plan: yes Exercise programme: no	<b>Duration:</b> one individual session at enrolment; each weekday morning, a telehealth session with COPD-specific education of 20 minutes <b>Action plan:</b> yes	
Outcomes	<ol> <li>SGRQ</li> <li>COPD hospitalisations</li> <li>COPD ER visits</li> <li>Healthcare costs</li> </ol>	<ol> <li>COPD hospitalisations</li> <li>COPD ER visits</li> </ol>	
Notes	Sources of funding: University of	Sources of funding: University of Colorado Hospital	
Risk of bias	Risk of bias		
Bias	Authors' judgement	Authors' judgement Support for judgement	

#### Koff 2009 (Continued)

Random sequence generation (selection bias)	Unclear risk	"Following informed consent, patients ran- domly selected their group assignment by choosing a blinded envelope that contained a group indicator". page 1032 Comment: The method of random se- quence generation was not reported
Allocation concealment (selection bias)	Low risk	"Following informed consent, patients ran- domly selected their group assignment by choosing a blinded envelope that contained a group indicator". page 1032 Comment: Allocation was adequately con- cealed
Blinding of participants and personnel (performance bias) All outcomes	Unclear risk	"Because of the type of intervention, it was not possible to blind the subjects or investi- gators as to whether they were randomised to the treatment or control arms of the trial". page 1032 Comment: Blinding of participants and personnel was not performed
Blinding of outcome assessment (detection bias) All outcomes	High risk	"Because of the type of intervention, it was not possible to blind the subjects or investi- gators as to whether they were randomised to the treatment or control arms of the trial". page 1032 "This end-point (SGRQ) was collected by the coordinator" page 1034 Comment: Blinding of outcome assess- ment was not performed; the assessor of the primary outcome was involved in the in- tervention
Incomplete outcome data (attrition bias) All outcomes	Low risk	"A total of 40 patients were randomised; 20 to the PIC group and 20 to the UC control group, and one patient withdrew from each group". page 1034 Comment: The number of dropouts was low
Selective reporting (reporting bias)	Unclear risk	Comment: no signs of selective reporting; however, no protocol available
Other bias	Low risk	

Monninkhof 2003

Methods	Design: RCT. Follow-up: 12 mon	Design: RCT. Follow-up: 12 months. Control group: usual care	
Participants	Eligible: 615 Randomly assigned: 248 Completed: 236 Mean age: I: 65 (seven) years C: 6 Sex (% male): I: 85% C: 84% COPD: diagnosis of stable COPE (pre): < 60 Major exclusion criteria: no prev before inclusion; medical condition	Recruitment: hospital (outpatients) Eligible: 615 Randomly assigned: 248 Completed: 236 Mean age: I: 65 (seven) years C: 65 (seven) years Sex (% male): I: 85% C: 84% COPD: diagnosis of stable COPD (ATS); FEV1% pred (pre): 25% to 80%; FEV <sub>1</sub> /VC	
Interventions	booklet <b>Professional:</b> respiratory nurse <b>Topics:</b> COPD knowledge; inhal nutrition; coping with breathlessn ing daily activities or work; comm treatment for exacerbations (action disease, recognising participants' in changes <b>Duration:</b> education: five * two h 45 minutes <b>Action plan:</b> yes <b>Exercise programme:</b> yes	<ul> <li>Professional: respiratory nurse</li> <li>Topics: COPD knowledge; inhalation technique; importance of exercise; relaxation; nutrition; coping with breathlessness; ergonomic posture and energy conservation during daily activities or work; communication and social relationships; guidelines for self treatment for exacerbations (action plans). A fitness program was aimed at coping with disease, recognising participants' individual capacity, social interactions and behavioural changes</li> <li>Duration: education: five * two hours. Exercise: duration one to two a week for 30 to 45 minutes</li> <li>Action plan: yes</li> </ul>	
Outcomes	<ol> <li>SGRQ</li> <li>EuroQol</li> <li>Self confidence</li> <li>Walking distance</li> <li>6MWT</li> <li>Exacerbations</li> <li>Symptoms</li> <li>Doctor consultations</li> <li>Hospital admissions</li> <li>Symptoms</li> <li>10. Symptoms</li> <li>11. Days lost from work</li> </ol>	<ol> <li>EuroQol</li> <li>Self confidence</li> <li>Walking distance</li> <li>6MWT</li> <li>Exacerbations</li> <li>Symptoms</li> <li>Doctor consultations</li> <li>Hospital admissions</li> <li>Symptoms</li> </ol>	
Notes	č	<b>Sources of funding:</b> the Netherlands Asthma Foundation, Boehringer Ingelheim, Am- icon Health Care Insurance Company and GlaxoSmithKline BV	
Risk of bias			
Bias	Authors' judgement	Support for judgement	

#### Monninkhof 2003 (Continued)

Random sequence generation (selection bias)	Low risk	"Randomisation was performed in blocks of four, stratified by sex and smoking status, using sealed envelopes". page 816 Comment: Random sequence generation was adequately performed
Allocation concealment (selection bias)	Low risk	"Randomisation was performed in blocks of four, stratified by sex and smoking status, using sealed envelopes". page 816 Comment: Allocation was adequately con- cealed
Blinding of participants and personnel (performance bias) All outcomes	Unclear risk	Comment: Participants and personnel were not blinded
Blinding of outcome assessment (detection bias) All outcomes	Low risk	Comment: Outcome assessment was not blinded; however, measurements were per- formed by an assessor who was indepen- dent of the study
Incomplete outcome data (attrition bias) All outcomes	Low risk	"In the intervention group five patients (three deaths, two other) dropped out, as did seven patients (three deaths, two car- cinoma, two other) in the control group". page 818 Comment: The number of dropouts and reasons for dropout in both groups were comparable. Moreover, an intention-to- treat analysis was used and dropout was low
Selective reporting (reporting bias)	Unclear risk	Comment: no signs of selective reporting; however, no protocol available
Other bias	Low risk	

# Moullec 2008

Methods	Design: CCT. Follow-up: 12 months. Control group: usual care
Participants	Recruitment: rehabilitation centre Eligible: 50 Randomly assigned: 40 Completed: 27 Mean age: I: 62.9 (7.4) years; C: 59.7(9.6) years Sex (% male): I: 71%; C: 81% COPD: moderate or severe COPD according to GOLD; postbronchodilator FEV <sub>1</sub> / FVC < 0.7 and FEV1% 30% to 79% predicted

#### Moullec 2008 (Continued)

	<ul> <li>Major inclusion criteria: no indication for home oxygen therapy; no exacerbation or hospitalisation in the previous two months; participation in the 20 sessions of the fourweek inpatient PR</li> <li>Major exclusion criteria: significant medical or psychiatric disturbances that would interfere with full participation in the programme; previous diagnosis of asthma</li> </ul>
Interventions	<ul> <li>Mode: group sessions, face-to-face, community-based</li> <li>Professional: respiratory physiotherapist, respiratory specialist, psychologist, peer-led, dietician, adapted physical activity professional (Faculty of Exercise Sciences)</li> <li>Topics: education regarding the disease, smoking cessation, exercise programme, action plan, advice about exercise, advice about nutrition, advice about medication, coping with breathlessness</li> <li>Duration: total 96 group sessions; individualised exercise training (3.5 hours/wk; 72 sessions), health education provided alternatively by all professionals of the healthcare network (two hours/mo; 12 sessions), psychosocial support (one hour/mo; 12 sessions)</li> <li>Action plan: yes</li> <li>Exercise programme: yes</li> <li>Behavioural components: providing feedback to the participant</li> </ul>
Outcomes	<ol> <li>SGRQ</li> <li>WHQOL-BREF</li> <li>FEV1</li> <li>Hospital days</li> <li>Consultations with GP</li> <li>Consultations with lung specialist</li> <li>6MWT</li> <li>Voorrips questionnaire</li> </ol>
Notes	<b>Sources of funding:</b> the Fond d'Aide a' la Qualite des Soins de Ville (FAQSV) of the Union Regionale des Caisses d'Assurance Maladie (URCAM) and the Agence Regionale de l'Hospitalisation (ARH) of the region Languedoc-Roussillon in France

#### Risk of bias

Bias	Authors' judgement	Support for judgement
Random sequence generation (selection bias)	High risk	"The consecutive assignment of eligible pa- tients to the follow-up groups was based on the unpredictable occurrence of their place of residence. The subjects assigned to the usual aftercare were those who lived in towns without an existing self help associ- ation". Moullec 2010, page 124 Comment: The method of random se- quence generation was not adequate
Allocation concealment (selection bias)	High risk	"The consecutive assignment of eligible pa- tients to the follow-up groups was based on the unpredictable occurrence of their

#### Moullec 2008 (Continued)

		place of residence. The subjects assigned to the usual aftercare were those who lived in towns without an existing self help associ- ation". Moullec 2010, page 124 Comment: The allocation was not con- cealed
Blinding of participants and personnel (performance bias) All outcomes	Unclear risk	Comment: Blinding of participants and personnel was not reported
Blinding of outcome assessment (detection bias) All outcomes	Low risk	"the same trained research assistant vis- ited the patients at home to supervise the completion of all quality of life question- naires""The research assistant had no contact with participants other than during the evaluations". Moullec 2010, page 124 Comment: Blinding of outcome assess- ment was not reported. However, the mea- surements were performed by someone not directly involved in the intervention
Incomplete outcome data (attrition bias) All outcomes	High risk	"At 1 year of individual follow-up, 13 sub- jects had not completed the scheduled ses- sions of assessment. In the SG, six patients had dropped out at the 6-month point for the following reasons: three exacerbation crises, one inpatient psychiatry admission, one death due to cardiac failure and one in- fectious arm. At 1-year, further four control subjects had dropped out because of acute exacerbation. In the MG, three patients were lost to follow-up evaluation (two be- cause of acute chest exacerbation crises at 6- month, and one with myocardial aneurysm at 1 year)" Comment: high number of dropouts com- pared with the number of participants in- cluded (> 30%) and a per-protocol analysis was performed
Selective reporting (reporting bias)	Unclear risk	Comment: no signs of selective reporting; however, no protocol available
Other bias	Low risk	

Nguyen 2008

Methods	<b>Design:</b> RCT. <b>Follow-up:</b> six months. <b>Intervention one:</b> Internet-based dyspnoea self management programme. <b>Intervention two:</b> face-to-face dyspnoea self management programme
Participants	<ul> <li>Recruitment: community and clinic</li> <li>Eligible: 84</li> <li>Randomly assigned: 50</li> <li>Completed: 38</li> <li>Mean age: I: 68.0 (8.3) years; C: 70.9 (8.6) years</li> <li>Sex (% male): I: 61%; C: 55%</li> <li>COPD: diagnosis of COPD with spirometry showing at least mild obstructive disease defined as postbronchodilator FEV1/FVC &lt; 0.70 with FEV1 &lt; 80% predicted, or FEV1/</li> <li>FVC &lt; 0.60 with FEV1 &gt; 80% predicted</li> <li>Major inclusion criteria: clinically stable for at least one month; ADL limited by dyspnoea; using the Internet and/or checking email at least once per week with a Windows operating</li> <li>system; oxygen saturation &gt; 85% on room air or ≤ 6 L/min of nasal oxygen at the end of a six-minute walk test</li> <li>Major exclusion criteria: active symptomatic illness (i.e. cancer, heart failure, ischaemic heart disease with known coronary artery or valvular heart disease, psychiatric illness or neuromuscular disease); participation in a pulmonary rehabilitation programme in the last 12 months; participation in &gt; two days of supervised maintenance exercise</li> </ul>
Interventions	Mode: group and individual sessions, face-to-face, telephone or Internet, outpatient clinic and home-based Professional: (respiratory) nurse Topics: exercise programme, action plan, advice about exercise, advice about medication, coping with breathlessness Duration: 1.5- to two-hour face-to-face consultation Six one-hour weekly group sessions of structured education of dyspnoea management strategies via chat or face-to-face Four times/wk 30-minute endurance, three times/wk arm strengthening Reinforcement: via email or telephone weekly in month one, biweekly in months two through six Action plan: yes Exercise programme: yes Behavioural components: motivational interviewing, goal setting, providing feedback to the participant
Outcomes	<ol> <li>SGRQ</li> <li>WHQOL-BREF</li> <li>FEV1</li> <li>Hospital days</li> <li>Consultations with GP</li> <li>Consultations with lung specialist</li> <li>6MWT</li> <li>Voorrips questionnaire</li> </ol>

# Nguyen 2008 (Continued)

Notes	Sources of funding: This study was supported in part by Robert Wood Johnson Health
	e-Technologies Initiative grant RWJ49153 to Dr Carrieri-Kohlman, General Clinical
	Research Centers at the University of Washington (MO1-RR-000037) and UC San
	Francisco (MO1-RR-00079), and Grant Number 1KL2RR025015-01 from the Na-
	tional Center for Research Resources (NCRR), a component of the National Institutes
	of Health (NIH) and the NIH Roadmap for Medical Research
	Note: "Both programs were designed to provide similar content and 'contact' time for
	ongoing reinforcement and support and differed only in the mode of delivery"

#### Risk of bias

Bias	Authors' judgement	Support for judgement
Random sequence generation (selection bias)	Low risk	"An investigator who was not involved in the day-to-day study operations generated the randomisation sequence using the SPSS version 14.0 random sequence generator feature and placed the randomisation in separate sealed opaque envelopes" Comment: Random sequence generation was adequately performed
Allocation concealment (selection bias)	Low risk	"An investigator who was not involved in the day-to-day study operations generated the randomisation sequence using the SPSS version 14.0 random sequence generator feature and placed the randomisation in separate sealed opaque envelopes" Comment: Allocation was adequately con- cealed
Blinding of participants and personnel (performance bias) All outcomes	Unclear risk	"Since registration and access to the Web questionnaires on the vendor-supported website required designation of a treatment group early in the baseline visit, the study nurse opened the randomisation envelope during the first half of the visit. While the study nurse was privy to the treatment as- signment, participants were not informed of their assignment until the visit was com- plete" Comment: Participants were blinded until the end of the baseline visit, and personnel were not blinded
Blinding of outcome assessment (detection bias) All outcomes	High risk	"They returned to the medical center at 3 and 6 months for testing by study staff who were not involved in the intervention. Indi- vidual semi structured interviews were con-

#### Nguyen 2008 (Continued)

		ducted either in person or via telephone at the final visit by the evaluation staff or in- vestigators (HQN and VCK) who were not directly involved in the intervention" Comment: Blinding of outcome assess- ment was not reported, and measurements were performed by study staff not directly involved in the intervention; however, staff members were investigators and therefore were involved in the study
Incomplete outcome data (attrition bias) All outcomes	High risk	Comment: A high percentage dropped out (> 20%), and not all randomly assigned participants were included in the intention- to-treat analysis
Selective reporting (reporting bias)	Unclear risk	Comment: no signs of selective reporting; however, no protocol available
Other bias	High risk	"The investigators stopped the study early due to the cumulative technical and us- ability challenges that peaked when three consecutive eDSMP participants had mul- tiple difficulties accessing the Web appli- cation and subsequently withdrew. All en- rolled participants were followed through 6 months according to the study protocol"

#### Nguyen 2009

Methods	<b>Design:</b> RCT. <b>Follow-up:</b> six months. <b>Intervention one:</b> mobile coached cell phone- based exercise persistence intervention; <b>Intervention two:</b> self monitored cell phone- based exercise persistence intervention
Participants	Recruitment: pulmonary rehabilitation site Eligible: 34 Randomly assigned: 17 Completed: 15 Mean age: I: 72 (nine) years; C: 64 (12) years Sex (% male): I: 33%; C: 37% COPD: stable moderate to severe COPD according to GOLD criteria Major exclusion criteria: active symptomatic illness (e.g. cancer, heart failure, ischaemic heart disease, neuromuscular disease, psychiatric illness); inability (e.g. severe arthritis) or unwillingness to use the study issued cell phone; residence outside of the wireless coverage area

# Nguyen 2009 (Continued)

Interventions	<ul> <li>Mode: individual sessions, face-to-face, booklet, telephone, outpatient clinic and home-based</li> <li>Professional: respiratory nurse</li> <li>Topics: exercise programme, action plan, advice about exercise</li> <li>Duration: one individual session of 30 to 45 minutes, at least one or two phone calls of 10 minutes with participants in the coached group, and 24 weekly personalised (coached) or standard (self monitored) text message. 150 minutes of moderate-intensity endurance exercise per week in three to five sessions</li> <li>Action plan: yes</li> <li>Exercise programme: yes</li> <li>Behavioural components: providing feedback to the participant</li> </ul>
Outcomes	<ol> <li>SGRQ</li> <li>Exercise barriers efficacy scale</li> <li>6MWT</li> <li>Free-living ambulatory physical activity</li> </ol>
Notes	<b>Sources of funding:</b> This study was supported in part by R03NR009361 and 1KL2RR025015-01; Omron Healthcare donated the pedometers

# Risk of bias

Bias	Authors' judgement	Support for judgement
Random sequence generation (selection bias)	Low risk	"A biostatistician who was not involved in the day-to-day study operations generated the randomisation sequence and placed the randomisation in separate sealed opaque envelopes. The randomisation scheme was stratified by gender to ensure balanced al- location" page 303 Comment: Random sequence generation was adequately performed
Allocation concealment (selection bias)	Low risk	"A biostatistician who was not involved in the day-to-day study operations generated the randomisation sequence and placed the randomisation in separate sealed opaque envelopes. The randomisation scheme was stratified by gender to ensure balanced al- location". page 303 Comment: Allocation was adequately con- cealed
Blinding of participants and personnel (performance bias) All outcomes	Unclear risk	"The interventionist was not blind to group assignment" page 303 Comment: Personnel was not blinded; blinding of participants was not reported

#### Nguyen 2009 (Continued)

Blinding of outcome assessment (detection bias) All outcomes	Low risk	"however, the outcome assessments were performed by a research assistant who was blinded to this information". page 303 Comment: Outcome assessment was blinded; measurements were performed by study staff not directly involved in the in- tervention
Incomplete outcome data (attrition bias) All outcomes	Low risk	Comment: Loss to follow-up was low, and an intention-to-treat analysis was used
Selective reporting (reporting bias)	Unclear risk	Comment: The domain scores of HRQoL questionnaires were not reported; further no signs of selective reporting were noted
Other bias	Low risk	

#### **Ninot 2011**

Methods	Design: RCT. Follow-up: 12 months. Control group: usual care	
Participants	Recruitment: hospital (university-based centre by flyers advertising the study) Eligible: 61 Randomly assigned: 45 Completed: 38 Mean age: I: 65 (59 to 74) years; C: 61 (56 to 65) years Sex (% male): I: 78%; C: 64% COPD: stable COPD; FEV <sub>1</sub> /FVC ratio < 0.70 Major exclusion criteria: previous diagnosis of asthma; oxygen dependence; unstable and/or uncontrolled cardiac disease; musculoskeletal problems precluding exercise train- ing; terminal disease, dementia or an uncontrolled psychiatric illness	
Interventions	Mode: group and Individual sessions, face-to-face, telephone, hospital on outpatient basis Professional: health professional and qualified exercise trainer Topics: smoking cessation, exercise programme, action plan, advice about exercise, advice about nutrition, advice about medication Duration: eight group sessions of two hours, three phone calls Action plan: yes Exercise programme: yes Behavioural components: goal setting, providing feedback to the participant	
Outcomes	<ol> <li>CRQ</li> <li>SF-36</li> <li>Self efficacy for managing dyspnoea</li> <li>6MWT</li> <li>Dyspnoea knowledge</li> <li>Excercise stage of change</li> </ol>	

#### Ninot 2011 (Continued)

Notes

**Sources of funding:** a grant from the Hospital of Montpellier CHRU, PHRC (grant number UF7608)

#### Risk of bias

Bias	Authors' judgement	Support for judgement
Random sequence generation (selection bias)	Low risk	"Participants were randomly assigned ei- ther to the self-management program or usual care group. The trial statistician, MCP, generated the random allocation se- quence using the random procedure in SAS (SAS v.9.1 e SAS Institute, Cary NC), with a 1:1 allocation using block size of 4" page 379 Comment: Random sequence generation was adequately performed
Allocation concealment (selection bias)	Low risk	"After the physician had obtained the patient's consent, he sent by fax the ran- domisation form to the Clinical Research Unit (AJ) for allocation consignment re-ad- dressed by fax". page 379 Comment: Allocation was adequately con- cealed
Blinding of participants and personnel (performance bias) All outcomes	Unclear risk	"Due to the nature of the intervention con- ditions, it is not possible to blind research participants or assessors. Several stratagems were adopted in an effort to ensure that objectivity was maintained as rigorously as possible. Participants were unaware of their group allocation until they had completed all of their pre-intervention assessment". page 379 Comment: Patients and personnel were not blinded
Blinding of outcome assessment (detection bias) All outcomes	Low risk	" The individuals carrying out the as- sessments were not part of the interven- tion team. Research participants were asked not to divulge information regarding their group allocation in conversation during as- sessments at 12 month" Comment: Outcome assessment was not blinded; however, assessors were not part of the intervention team

#### Ninot 2011 (Continued)

Incomplete outcome data (attrition bias) All outcomes	Low risk	"One patient from the intervention group did not fulfil our adherence criteria to the 4-week program, and also did not com- plete the 1-year evaluation. Six more pa- tients were not available for follow-up eval- uation: four in the usual care group, and two in the intervention group. The with- drawals were due to miscellaneous medical conditions ( $n = 3$ ), and COPD exacerba- tion ( $n = 3$ ). Due to the missing data, we did not retain these patients in our 1-year analyses" Comment: The number of dropouts was relatively low and equally distributed over groups. Also, reasons for dropout in the two groups were comparable
Selective reporting (reporting bias)	Unclear risk	Comment: no signs of selective reporting; however, no protocol available
Other bias	Low risk	

#### Osterlund Efraimsson 2006

Methods	Design: RCT. Follow-up: three to five months. Control group: usual care
Participants	Recruitment: primary healthcare clinic Eligible: 62 Randomly assigned: 52 Completed: 38 Mean age: I: 66 (9.4) years; C: 67 (10.4) years Sex (% male): I: 50%; C: 50% COPD: mild, moderate, severe or very severe COPD based on spirometry, lung capacity after bronchodilator use, based on GOLD criteria Major exclusion criteria: Severe mental disorders such as schizophrenia, dementia and alcohol or drug abuse were excluded
Interventions	Mode: individual sessions, face-to-face, outpatient clinic Professional: respiratory nurse Topics: education regarding COPD, smoking cessation, action plan, advice about exer- cise, advice about nutrition, advice about medication, coping with breathlessness Duration: two individual sessions of one hour Action plan: yes Exercise programme: no Behavioural components: motivational interviewing, providing feedback to the partic- ipant

#### Osterlund Efraimsson 2006 (Continued)

Outcomes	<ol> <li>SGRQ</li> <li>COPD knowledge</li> </ol>

Notes

Sources of funding: County of Council of Dalarna, Sweden

#### Risk of bias

Bias	Authors' judgement	Support for judgement
Random sequence generation (selection bias)	Low risk	"The randomisation was performed when two patients with the same variables agreed to participate in the study by assigning each individual an identity number. An inde- pendent person drew lots for allocation to either intervention or control group". pages 2 to 3 Comment: The random sequence genera- tion was performed adequately
Allocation concealment (selection bias)	Low risk	"The randomisation was performed when two patients with the same variables agreed to participate in the study by assigning each individual an identity number. An inde- pendent person drew lots for allocation to either intervention or control group". pages 2 to 3 Comment: Allocation was adequately con- cealed
Blinding of participants and personnel (performance bias) All outcomes	Unclear risk	Comment: Blinding of participants and personnel was not reported
Blinding of outcome assessment (detection bias) All outcomes	High risk	"Each visit lasted for about 1 hour and the same nurse (Eva Österlund Efraimsson) was responsible for all consultations. At the first and last visits, all patients responded to the two questionnaires, which were com- pleted by each participant in an undis- turbed area. The nurse in charge was avail- able to answer questions and to check that the patients responded to all the items". page 180 Comment: Outcome assessment was not blinded, and measurements were per- formed/supervised by the same person who provided the intervention (who was also the principal investigator)

#### Osterlund Efraimsson 2006 (Continued)

Incomplete outcome data (attrition bias) All outcomes	Low risk	No participants were lost to follow-up	
Selective reporting (reporting bias)	Unclear risk	Comment: All subscales of the two ques- tionnaires used were reported; no signs of selective reporting were noted	
Other bias	Low risk		
Rea 2004			
Methods	Design: RCT (cluster). Follow-up: 12 mo	Design: RCT (cluster). Follow-up: 12 months. Control group: usual care	
Participants	Recruitment: general practise Eligible: 158 Randomly assigned: 135 Completed: 117 Mean age of both groups: 68 years (range 44 to 84) Sex (% male) of the whole study populations: 41.5% COPD: diagnosis of COPD by ICD-9-CM codes and GP records for a clinical diagnosis of moderate to severe COPD Major exclusion criteria: chronic asthma; bronchiectasis; co-morbidity more significant than COPD; unable to give informed consent; prognosis < 12 months; long-term oxygen therapy or too unwell; deceased; no longer enrolled with GP practise or moved out; unable to contact participant; insufficient practise nurse		
Interventions	Mode: timetable for regular maintenance checks; set achievable goals for lifestyle changes Professional: general practitioner, practise nurse, respiratory physician, respiratory nurse specialist Topics: an action plan detailing advice on how to manage worsening symptoms, when to call the GP and self medication options decided by the GP. Information about smoking cessation and the use of inhalers was given. Annual influenza vaccination and attendance at a pulmonary rehabilitation programme were recommended. Monthly visits with prac- tise nurse, and three-monthly with the GP. More visits were demanded if worsening of symptoms occurred Duration: 12 monthly visits to practise nurse, four three-monthly visits to GP, at least one home visit of respiratory nurse specialist and one following hospital admissions Action plans: yes Exercise programme: no Behavioural components: goal setting, providing feedback		
Outcomes	<ol> <li>SF-36</li> <li>CRQ</li> <li>ISWT</li> <li>Hospital admissions</li> <li>Spirometry</li> <li>FEV1</li> <li>Medication</li> </ol>		

#### Rea 2004 (Continued)

	<ol> <li>8. Courses of oral steroids</li> <li>9. Courses of antibiotics</li> <li>10. Smoking cessation</li> </ol>
Notes	<b>Sources of funding:</b> provided by the Health Funding Authority, South Auckland Health, South-Med Ltd, ProCare Health Ltd and First Health Ltd
	<b>Note:</b> Randomisation is done at the level of GP practise; analysis is performed at the level of participants

# Risk of bias

Bias	Authors' judgement	Support for judgement
Random sequence generation (selection bias)	Low risk	"Fifty-one eligible practices with 116 GPs were randomised, using a set of computer- generated random numbers" page 609 Comment: Random sequence generation was adequately performed
Allocation concealment (selection bias)	High risk	Comment: The study was cluster-ran- domised, so no allocation concealment was provided
Blinding of participants and personnel (performance bias) All outcomes	Unclear risk	Comment: Blinding of participants and personnel was not reported
Blinding of outcome assessment (detection bias) All outcomes	Unclear risk	"For all patients, an initial assessment with the GP and practice nurse included clin- ical history and the Short Form (SF)-36. Spirometry, the Shuttle Walk Test and the Chronic Respiratory Questionnaire (CRQ) were administered at the hospital outpa- tient clinic by a respiratory physician, res- piratory nurses and experienced interview- ers, respectively. At the completion of a 12- month trial period, an identical reassess- ment was undertaken". page 609 Comment: Blinding of outcome assess- ment was not reported; measurements were predominantly performed by study person- nel at the outpatient clinic
Incomplete outcome data (attrition bias) All outcomes	Low risk	"During the trial period, six patients died, six patients withdrew from the study, four patients developed cancer and two patients moved from the area. The 12 month fol- low-up assessment was completed by 117 patients (71 INT, 46 CON), although hos-

#### Rea 2004 (Continued)

		pital admission data were available for all 135 patients". page 609 Comment: 12 participants dropped out in the intervention group (14%), six in the control group (12%). Reasons were compa- rable. Intention-to-treat analysis was per- formed on the primary outcome
Selective reporting (reporting bias)	Unclear risk	Comment: no signs of selective reporting; however, no protocol available
Other bias	Low risk	We additionally assessed this study on bias specifically important in cluster-ran- domised trials. In Rea's study, the gen- eral practises were randomly assigned be- fore the participants were included. For rea- sons unknown, the number of participants screened and included was lower in the in- tervention group than in the control group. The study authors state that baseline char- acteristics were not significantly different between groups. Therefore, risk of recruit- ment bias is unclear, and risk of bias for baseline imbalance is low. The risk of bias due to loss of clusters is low because no clus- ters were lost after participant enrolment. Rea et al did not correct for clustering in their analyses, so risk of bias due to incor- rect analysis is high

#### **Rice 2010**

Methods	Design: RCT. Follow-up: 12 months. Control group: usual care
Participants	Recruitment: hospital Eligible: 1739 Randomly assigned: 743 Completed: 659 Mean age: I: 69.1 (9.4) years; C: 70.7 (9.7) years Sex (% male): I: 97.6%; C: 98.4% COPD: clinical diagnosis of COPD with postbronchodilator spirometry showing an FEV <sub>1</sub> < 70% predicted and an FEV <sub>1</sub> /FVC < 0.70 Major exclusion criteria: inability to have access to a home telephone line or to sign a consent form; any condition that would preclude effective participation in the study or
Interventions	likely to reduce life expectancy to less than a year <b>Mode:</b> group and individual sessions, face-to-face, outpatient clinic <b>Professional:</b> respiratory therapist case manager

#### Rice 2010 (Continued)

	Topics: education regarding COPD, smoking cessation, action plan with self treatment, advice about exercise, advice about medication, coping with breathlessness Duration: one group session of one to 1.5 hours, 12 monthly phone calls of 10 to 15 minutes Action plan: yes Exercise programme: no Behavioural components: providing feedback to the participant
Outcomes	<ol> <li>SGRQ</li> <li>Use of short-acting beta-agonist, prednisone, antibiotics</li> <li>Mortality</li> <li>Hospitalisations</li> <li>Hospital days</li> <li>ED visits</li> <li>ICU days</li> </ol>
Notes	<b>Sources of funding:</b> an unrestricted grant from the Veterans Integrated Service Network 23 Primary Care and Research Services and by the Center for Chronic Disease Out-

of Excellence

comes Research, a Veterans Affairs Health Services Research and Development Center

#### Risk of bias

Bias	Authors' judgement	Support for judgement
Random sequence generation (selection bias)	Unclear risk	"We assigned subjects in equal proportions to each of the two treatment arms by per- muted-block randomisation". Appendix 1, page 3 Comment: Information on the method of random sequence generation was not re- ported
Allocation concealment (selection bias)	Unclear risk	"We assigned subjects in equal proportions to each of the two treatment arms by per- muted-block randomisation". Appendix 1, page 3 Comment: Information on the method of allocation concealment was not reported
Blinding of participants and personnel (performance bias) All outcomes	Unclear risk	Comment: Blinding of participants and personnel was not reported
Blinding of outcome assessment (detection bias) All outcomes	Low risk	"Blinded pulmonologists independently reviewed all discharge summaries and ED reports and assigned a primary cause for each". page 891 Comment: Outcome assessment was

#### Rice 2010 (Continued)

		blinded
Incomplete outcome data (attrition bias) All outcomes	Unclear risk	"All patients were followed for 12 months or until the time of death if it occurred be- fore 12 months". page 981 "Fifty-five percent of patients in the usual care group and 60% of patients in the dis- ease management group returned a com- pleted the Saint George's Respiratory Ques- tionnaire in response to a single mailing at the end of the study". page 982 Comment: low response rates on SGRQ leading to a high risk of bias. However, data on healthcare utilisation seem com- plete with no risk of bias
Selective reporting (reporting bias)	Unclear risk	Comment: no signs of selective reporting; however, no protocol available
Other bias	Low risk	

#### Sassi-Dambron 1995

Methods	<b>Design:</b> RCT. <b>Follow-up:</b> six months. <b>Intervention one:</b> dyspnoea management pro- gramme. <b>Intervention two:</b> general health education
Participants	Recruitment: community Eligible: not reported, 497 persons were screened Randomly assigned: 98 Completed: 80 Mean age: I: 67.5 (8.0) years; C: 67.3 (8.0) years Sex (% male): I: 55 %; C: 41% COPD: diagnosis of COPD confirmed with medical records and pulmonary function test evidence of expiratory obstruction Major exclusion criteria: none reported
Interventions	Mode: group sessions, face-to-face Professional: one: clinical nurse, graduate student in psychology; two: health profes- sionals specialising in each subject Topics: one: education regarding the disease, advice about exercise, coping with breath- lessness; two: topics not directly related to lung disease: exercise, general medications, durable power of attorney, nutrition, Alzheimer's disease and medical insurance Duration: six weekly group sessions, duration not reported Action plan: no Exercise programme: no Behavioural components: not reported

#### Sassi-Dambron 1995 (Continued)

Outcomes	<ol> <li>Quality of well-being scale</li> <li>Spielberger state-trait anxiety inventory</li> <li>The Centre of Epidemiologic Studies Depression</li> <li>American Thoracic Society Dyspnea Scale</li> <li>6MWT</li> <li>Shortness of Breath Questionnaire</li> </ol>
Notes	<b>Sources of funding:</b> grant 2RT0268 from the University of California Tobacco Related Disease Research Program and grant R01 HL34732 from the National Heart Lung & Blood Institute

#### Risk of bias

Bias	Authors' judgement	Support for judgement
Random sequence generation (selection bias)	Unclear risk	"Study subjects were randomly assigned into either a treatment or an education- control group". page 725 Comment: Information on the method of random sequence generation was not re- ported
Allocation concealment (selection bias)	Unclear risk	"Study subjects were randomly assigned into either a treatment or an education- control group". page 725 Comment: Information on the method of allocation concealment was not reported
Blinding of participants and personnel (performance bias) All outcomes	Unclear risk	Comment: Blinding of participants and personnel was not reported
Blinding of outcome assessment (detection bias) All outcomes	Unclear risk	Comment: Blinding of outcome assess- ment was not reported. Not clear who per- formed the measurement
Incomplete outcome data (attrition bias) All outcomes	Unclear risk	"nine dropped out before treatment, one from the treatment and eight from the con- trol group. Reasons for dropping included illness (treatment = 1, control = 1), time conflict (control = 4), and lack of interest (control = 3). An additional nine subjects dropped out during treatment, five from the treatment and four from the control group. We attempted to follow up these subjects at the posttreatment and 6-month follow-up periods and included them as part of the study database resulting in 46

#### Sassi-Dambron 1995 (Continued)

		subjects in the treatment group and 43 sub- jects in the control group. However, only one subject returned to complete the 6- month follow-up examination". page 727 Comment: Dropout in the control group was higher than in the intervention group at 12 versus six; overall dropout is rela- tively low. Reasons for dropout after the start of treatment are not clear. A per-pro- tocol analysis was performed
Selective reporting (reporting bias)	Unclear risk	Comment: no signs of selective reporting; however, no protocol available
Other bias	Low risk	

# Stulbarg 2002

Methods	<b>Design:</b> RCT. <b>Follow-up:</b> 12 months. <b>Intervention one:</b> dyspnoea self management programme and training. <b>Intervention two:</b> dyspnoea self management programme and exposure. <b>Intervention three:</b> dyspnoea self management programme
Participants	Recruitment: community and practising physicians Eligible: 115 Randomly assigned: 115 Completed: 103 Mean age: one: 66.2 (6.4) years; two: 67.2 (7.6) years; three: 65.7 (8.8) years Sex (% male): one: 35.2%; two: 42.4%; three: 55.6% COPD: diagnosis of moderate to severe COPD with clinical stability for at least one month, persistent moderate to severe airflow obstruction after inhalation of two puffs of albuterol (i.e. FEV <sub>1</sub> less than 60% of predicted or FEV <sub>1</sub> /FVC less than 60% Major exclusion criteria: cardiopulmonary (arrhythmias and desaturation (< 75) during incremental treadmill test) or musculoskeletal complications
Interventions	Mode: individual sessions, face-to-face, telephone, home-based Professional: respiratory nurse Topics: exercise programme, advice about exercise, advice about medication, coping with breathlessness Duration: all: four individual educational sessions over the first eight weeks of one and one half-hour reinforcement sessions at four and eight months and >= four times walking per week for at least 20 minutes for 12 months. Biweekly nurse telephone calls Two: four supervised exercise sessions once every other week for two months Three: 24 supervised exercise sessions three times per week over two months Action plan: no Exercise programme: yes Behavioural components: goal setting, providing feedback to the participant

#### Stulbarg 2002 (Continued)

Outcomes	<ol> <li>CRQ</li> <li>SF-36</li> <li>Self-efficacy for walking questionnaire</li> <li>CES-D</li> <li>Baseline and transitional dyspnoea index</li> <li>FEV1</li> <li>FEV1/FVC</li> <li>6MWT</li> <li>Endurance treadmill test</li> </ol>
Notes	<b>Sources of funding:</b> funded by National Institutes of Health NINR R01-NR02131- 08; Nursing Research Training in Symptom Management National Institutes of Health/ NINR 2T32 NR07088. This study was carried out in part in the General Clinical Research Center, Moffitt Hospital, University of California, San Francisco, with funds provided by the National Center for Research Resources, 5 M01 RR-00079, US Public Health Service

# Risk of bias

Bias	Authors' judgement	Support for judgement
Random sequence generation (selection bias)	Unclear risk	"In an attempt to control for disease sever- ity, after baseline testing and before ran- domisation, subjects were stratified by oxy- gen saturation (SaO2) less than 85% or greater than or equal to 85% during in- cremental exercise testing and their ability (yes) or inability (no) to achieve anaerobic threshold (AT). Four strata were therefore created A randomisation plan was created for each of the four strata". Stulbarg 2002, page 110 Comment: Information on the method of random sequence generation was not re- ported
Allocation concealment (selection bias)	Unclear risk	"In an attempt to control for disease sever- ity, after baseline testing and before ran- domisation, subjects were stratified by oxy- gen saturation (SaO2) less than 85% or greater than or equal to 85% during in- cremental exercise testing and their ability (yes) or inability (no) to achieve anaerobic threshold (AT). Four strata were therefore created A randomisation plan was created for each of the four strata". Stulbarg 2002, page 110 Comment: Information on the method of allocation concealment was not reported

#### Stulbarg 2002 (Continued)

Blinding of participants and personnel (performance bias) All outcomes	Unclear risk	Comment: Blinding of participants and personnel was not reported
Blinding of outcome assessment (detection bias) All outcomes	Low risk	"Research personnel who performed these measurements were blinded to patients' treatment group assignments". Carrieri- Kohlman 2005, page 275 Comment: Outcome assessment was blinded
Incomplete outcome data (attrition bias) All outcomes	Low risk	"A total of 115 patients were randomised and 4 patients from each group dropped out before the first evaluation at 2 months. There were no significant differences be- tween the 3 treatment groups in any of the baseline characteristics". Carrieri-Kohlman 2005, pages 278 to 279 Comment: A per-protocol analysis was per- formed; however, dropout was relatively low and equally distributed over groups
Selective reporting (reporting bias)	High risk	Comment: Several measures that were re- ported at two months were not reported at 12 months (CES-D, self efficacy, USCD shortness of breath questionnaire)
Other bias	Low risk	

#### van Wetering 2009

Methods	Design: RCT. Follow-up: 24 months. Control group: usual care
Participants	Recruitment: hospital Eligible: not reported Randomly assigned: 199 Completed: 158 Mean age: I: 65.9 (8.8) years; C: 67.2 (8.9) years Sex (% male): I: 71%; C: 71% COPD: COPD GOLD stage two or three Major exclusion criteria: prior rehabilitation; serious co-morbidity that precluded ex- ercise therapy
Interventions	Mode: individual sessions, face-to-face, patient education book, community- and home- based Professional: respiratory nurse, respiratory physiotherapist, dietician Topics: education regarding COPD, smoking cessation, exercise programme, advice about exercise, advice about nutrition

#### van Wetering 2009 (Continued)

	Duration: 52 individual sessions of exercise training of 30 minutes. Daily home-based exercise sessions Action plan: no Exercise programme: yes Behavioural components: providing feedback to the participant
Outcomes	<ol> <li>SGRQ</li> <li>Number of exacerbations</li> <li>mMRC</li> <li>Hospitalisations</li> <li>Hospital days</li> <li>Time unable to work</li> <li>GP visits</li> <li>Nurse visits</li> <li>Specialist visits</li> <li>6MWT</li> </ol>
Notes	<b>Sources of funding:</b> the Netherlands Asthma Foundation (NAF 3.4.01.63), the "Sticht- ing Astma Bestrijding" (SAB), Nutricia Netherlands, Pfizer and Partners in Care Solu-

tions (PICASSO) for COPD

#### Risk of bias

Bias	Authors' judgement	Support for judgement
Random sequence generation (selection bias)	Low risk	"Patients were randomised to the INTER- COM programme or to usual care using a computerised procedure with concealed patient allocation". page 8 Comment: Random sequence generation was performed adequately
Allocation concealment (selection bias)	Low risk	"Patients were randomised to the INTER- COM programme or to usual care using a computerised procedure with concealed patient allocation". page 8 Comment: Allocation was adequately con- cealed
Blinding of participants and personnel (performance bias) All outcomes	Unclear risk	Comment: Participants and personnel were not blinded
Blinding of outcome assessment (detection bias) All outcomes	Low risk	"All measurements were assessed single blind". page 8 Comment: Outcome assessment was blinded

#### van Wetering 2009 (Continued)

Incomplete outcome data (attrition bias) All outcomes	Low risk	"The analysis was performed according to an intention-to-treat (ITT) approach. All randomised patients who started the treat- ment (in the INTERCOM group) and who completed at least one post-randomisation outcome measurement (in both the IN- TERCOM group and usual care group) were included in the statistical analysis." page 8 "Thirteen of the 199 randomised patients did not start the treatment. The total drop-out rate was 24.5% (25 patients) in the INTERCOM group and 16.5% (16 pa- tients) in the usual care group. This differ- ence was not statistically significant (P=0. 22)" Comment: Reasons for dropout were com- parable in the intervention and control groups
Selective reporting (reporting bias)	Unclear risk	Comment: no signs of selective reporting; however, no protocol available
Other bias	Low risk	

#### Wakabayashi 2011

Methods	Design: RCT. Follow-up: 12 months. Control group: usual care
Participants	Recruitment: hospital (outpatient clinic) Eligible: 118 Randomly assigned: 102 Completed: 85 Mean age: I: 72.9 (6.4) years; C: 70.4 (8.6) years Sex (% male): I: 88.5%; C: 84% COPD: clinical diagnosis of COPD including airflow obstruction assessed by pulmonary function tests with postbronchodilator inhalation Major exclusion criteria: history of atopy or any apparent asthmatic features; illiterate or had a cognitive impairment score of less than 26 on the Mini-Mental State Examination (MMSE); lived in a residential care facility or a nursing home; had exacerbations during the preceding three months; had other respiratory diseases such as bronchiectasis, any type of pulmonary fibrosis or congestive heart failure
Interventions	<b>Mode:</b> individual sessions, face-to-face, booklet, outpatient clinic <b>Professional:</b> respiratory nurse, pulmonary physician <b>Topics:</b> education regarding COPD, smoking cessation, action plan with self treatment, advice about exercise, advice about nutrition, advice about medication, coping with breathlessness

#### Wakabayashi 2011 (Continued)

	Duration: six monthly individual sessions of at least 30 minutes Action plan: yes Exercise programme: no Behavioural components: providing feedback to the participant
Outcomes	<ol> <li>SGRQ</li> <li>LINQ</li> <li>mMRC</li> <li>FEV1% of predicted</li> <li>Hospital admissions</li> <li>Emergency department visits</li> <li>6MWT</li> <li>Instrumental activities of daily living</li> </ol>
Notes	Sources of funding: Environmental Restoration and Conservation Agency of Japan

(2003 to 2005)

# Risk of bias

Bias	Authors' judgement	Support for judgement
Random sequence generation (selection bias)	Low risk	"A case manager independent of the study randomly assigned patients to either group I or group U using a computer-generated list". page 423 Comment: Random sequence generation was performed adequately
Allocation concealment (selection bias)	Low risk	"A case manager independent of the study randomly assigned patients to either group I or group U using a computer-generated list. Patient allocations were sealed in num- bered envelopes by an independent evalua- tor, not involved in the interventions, who assessed outcomes at the beginning of the study, after initial integrated education (6 months) and after the follow-up period (6 months)". page 423 Comment: Allocation was adequately con- cealed
Blinding of participants and personnel (performance bias) All outcomes	Unclear risk	Comment: Blinding of participants and personnel was not reported
Blinding of outcome assessment (detection bias) All outcomes	Low risk	"Patient allocations were sealed in num- bered envelopes by an independent evalu- ator, not involved in the interventions, who as-

#### Wakabayashi 2011 (Continued)

		sessed outcomes at the beginning of the study, after initial integrated education (6 months) and after the follow-up period (6 months)". page 423 Comment: Outcome assessment was not blinded, but outcome assessment was per- formed by an independent evaluator
Incomplete outcome data (attrition bias) All outcomes	Low risk	"A total of 125 patients fulfilled the inclu- sion criteria, and 102 were enrolled into the integrated or usual care groups. A total of 42 and 43 patients in group I and group U, respectively, completed the study. With- drawal rates were similar for both groups". page 424 Comment: The number of dropouts was relatively low and equally distributed over groups; also the reasons for withdrawal were comparable
Selective reporting (reporting bias)	Unclear risk	Comment: no signs of selective reporting, although only one outcome measure was reported
Other bias	Low risk	

Coultas has three study groups: two intervention groups and one control group. To be able to do the analyses, two comparisons are made: UC versus MM (Coultas 2005a) and UC versus CM (Coultas 2005b).

#### Characteristics of excluded studies [ordered by study ID]

Study	Reason for exclusion
Blake 1990	In the update of 2007; now excluded because it was published before 1995
Boxall 2005	In the update of 2007; now excluded because included participants did not have solely COPD
Carone 2002	No results
Cockcroft 1987	In the update of 2007; now excluded because it was published before 1995
de Toledo 2006	No self management
Gourley 1998	In the update of 2007; now excluded because it provided no self management

#### (Continued)

Hesselink 2004	Participants with COPD and asthma included
Jerant 2009	Participants with several chronic diseases included
Kunik 2008	Self management directed towards depression
Lamers 2010	Self management directed towards depression
Littlejohns 1991	In the update of 2007; now excluded because it was published before 1995
Lorig 1999	Participants with several chronic diseases included
Lorig 2003a	Participants with several chronic diseases included
Martin 2004	In the update of 2007; now excluded because it incorporated solely an action plan (= only one component)
Martin 2008	No self management; home- versus hospital-based rehabilitation
McGeoch 2006	Solely action plan (= only one component), with only one contact moment
Rootmensen 2008	Only one contact moment
Sridhar 2008	Hospital-based rehabilitation
Watson 1997	In the update of 2007; now excluded because it incorporated solely an action plan (= only one component), with only one contact moment
Wood-Baker 2006	Solely action plan (= only one component), with only one contact moment

# DATA AND ANALYSES

Outcome or subgroup title	No. of No. of studies participants		Statistical method	Effect size	
1 HRQoL: SGRQ	11		Mean Difference (IV, Random, 95% CI)	Subtotals only	
1.1 SGRQ: total score	11	1413	Mean Difference (IV, Random, 95% CI)	-3.51 [-5.37, -1.65]	
1.2 SGRQ: symptoms	10	1371	Mean Difference (IV, Random, 95% CI)	-3.09 [-5.42, -0.77]	
1.3 SGRQ: activity	10	1356	Mean Difference (IV, Random, 95% CI)	-2.75 [-4.93, -0.56]	
1.4 SGRQ: impact	10	1356	Mean Difference (IV, Random, 95% CI)	-5.71 [-9.17, -2.25]	
2 HRQoL: SGRQ total score:	10	1364	Mean Difference (Random, 95% CI)	-2.68 [-4.16, -1.20]	
change from baseline					
3 HRQoL: CRQ	2		Mean Difference (IV, Random, 95% CI)	Totals not selected	
3.1 CRQ: dyspnoea	2		Mean Difference (IV, Random, 95% CI)	0.0 [0.0, 0.0]	
3.2 CRQ: mastery	1		Mean Difference (IV, Random, 95% CI)	0.0 [0.0, 0.0]	
3.3 CRQ: fatigue	2		Mean Difference (IV, Random, 95% CI)	$0.0 \ [0.0, \ 0.0]$	
3.4 CRQ: emotional function	2		Mean Difference (IV, Random, 95% CI)	$0.0 \ [0.0, \ 0.0]$	
4 HRQoL: CCQ	1		Mean Difference (IV, Random, 95% CI)	Totals not selected	
4.1 Total	1		Mean Difference (IV, Random, 95% CI)	$0.0 \ [0.0, \ 0.0]$	
4.2 Mental state	1		Mean Difference (IV, Random, 95% CI)	$0.0 \ [0.0, \ 0.0]$	
4.3 Symptoms	1		Mean Difference (IV, Random, 95% CI)	$0.0 \ [0.0, \ 0.0]$	
4.4 Functional state	1		Mean Difference (IV, Random, 95% CI)	$0.0 \ [0.0, \ 0.0]$	
5 HRQoL: SIP total score	1		Mean Difference (IV, Random, 95% CI)	Totals not selected	
6 HRQoL: SF-36	3		Mean Difference (IV, Random, 95% CI)	Totals not selected	
6.1 SF-36-total	0		Mean Difference (IV, Random, 95% CI)	$0.0 \ [0.0, \ 0.0]$	
6.2 SF-36-physical	3		Mean Difference (IV, Random, 95% CI)	$0.0 \ [0.0, \ 0.0]$	
functioning					
6.3 SF-36-role limitations-	3		Mean Difference (IV, Random, 95% CI)	0.0 [0.0, 0.0]	
physical					
6.4 SF-36-bodily pain	3		Mean Difference (IV, Random, 95% CI)	$0.0 \ [0.0, \ 0.0]$	
6.5 SF-36-social limitations	3		Mean Difference (IV, Random, 95% CI)	$0.0 \ [0.0, \ 0.0]$	
6.6 SF-36-mental health	3		Mean Difference (IV, Random, 95% CI)	$0.0 \ [0.0, \ 0.0]$	
6.7 SF-36-role limitations- emotional	3		Mean Difference (IV, Random, 95% CI)	0.0 [0.0, 0.0]	
6.8 SF-36-vitality, energy, fatigue	3		Mean Difference (IV, Random, 95% CI)	0.0 [0.0, 0.0]	
6.9 SF-36-general health	3		Mean Difference (IV, Random, 95% CI)	$0.0 \ [0.0, \ 0.0]$	
7 Respiratory-related hospital admissions	10	1749	Odds Ratio (M-H, Random, 95% CI)	0.57 [0.43, 0.75]	
8 All-cause hospital admissions	7	1365	Odds Ratio (M-H, Random, 95% CI)	0.60 [0.40, 0.89]	
9 Respiratory-related hospital admissions: days	3	272	Mean Difference (IV, Random, 95% CI)	0.33 [-1.01, 1.66]	
10 All-cause hospital admissions: days	5	1298	Mean Difference (IV, Random, 95% CI)	-1.39 [-3.19, 0.41]	
11 Emergency department visits per person per year	3		Mean Difference (IV, Random, 95% CI)	Totals not selected	

# Comparison 1. Self management versus control

11.1 Emergency department visits per person per year (all causes)	1		Mean Difference (IV, Random, 95% CI)	0.0 [0.0, 0.0]
11.2 Emergency department visits per person per year (lung diseases)	2		Mean Difference (IV, Random, 95% CI)	0.0 [0.0, 0.0]
12 Doctor and nurse visits: mean number per person per year	3		Mean Difference (IV, Random, 95% CI)	Totals not selected
12.1 Doctor and nurse visits: mean number per person per year	3		Mean Difference (IV, Random, 95% CI)	0.0 [0.0, 0.0]
13 Participants using at least one course of oral steroids	3	901	Odds Ratio (M-H, Random, 95% CI)	4.42 [0.39, 50.10]
14 Participants using at least one course of antibiotics	2		Odds Ratio (M-H, Random, 95% CI)	Totals not selected
15 (Modified) Medical Research Council Dyspnoea Scale ((m)MRC)	3	119	Mean Difference (IV, Random, 95% CI)	-0.83 [-1.36, -0.30]
16 Days lost from work: mean number per person per year	1		Mean Difference (IV, Random, 95% CI)	Totals not selected
17 Lung function: FEV <sub>1</sub> (litres)	6	369	Mean Difference (IV, Random, 95% CI)	0.08 [-0.03, 0.19]
18 Lung function: FEV <sub>1</sub> (% of predicted)	7	506	Mean Difference (IV, Random, 95% CI)	1.78 [-1.44, 5.01]
19 Exercise capacity: 6MWT	6	570	Mean Difference (IV, Random, 95% CI)	33.69 [-9.12, 76.50]
20 Lung function: FEV1/FVC	4	192	Mean Difference (IV, Random, 95% CI)	-0.84 [-5.04, 3.36]
21 Mortality	9	2134	Odds Ratio (M-H, Random, 95% CI)	0.79 [0.58, 1.07]

# Comparison 2. Sensitivity analyses with inclusion of CCTs

Outcome or subgroup title	No. of studies	No. of participants	Statistical method	Effect size
1 HRQoL: SGRQ (with CCTs)	14		Mean Difference (IV, Random, 95% CI)	Subtotals only
1.1 SGRQ: total score	14	1605	Mean Difference (IV, Random, 95% CI)	-6.92 [-10.42, -3.42]
1.2 SGRQ: symptoms	13	1563	Mean Difference (IV, Random, 95% CI)	-5.40 [-9.21, -1.58]
1.3 SGRQ: activity	13	1548	Mean Difference (IV, Random, 95% CI)	-5.84 [-9.50, -2.18]
1.4 SGRQ: impact	13	1548	Mean Difference (IV, Random, 95% CI)	-8.88 [-13.39, -4.38]
2 HRQoL: SGRQ total score: change from baseline (with CCTs)	13		Mean Difference (Random, 95% CI)	-5.05 [-7.73, -2.37]
3 Respiratory-related hospital admissions (with CCTs)	11	1776	Odds Ratio (M-H, Random, 95% CI)	0.57 [0.44, 0.73]
4 All-cause hospital admissions (with CCTs)	8	1392	Odds Ratio (M-H, Random, 95% CI)	0.61 [0.42, 0.89]
5 All-cause hospital admissions: days (with CCTs)	6	1325	Mean Difference (IV, Random, 95% CI)	-1.62 [-3.42, 0.18]
6 (Modified) Medical Research Council Dyspnoea Scale ((m)MRC) (with CCTs)	4	269	Mean Difference (IV, Random, 95% CI)	-0.67 [-1.19, -0.16]

7 Lung function: FEV <sub>1</sub> (liters) (with CCTs)	8	428	Mean Difference (IV, Random, 95% CI)	0.08 [-0.02, 0.18]
8 Lung function: FEV <sub>1</sub> (% of predicted) (with CCTs)	8	538	Mean Difference (IV, Random, 95% CI)	1.51 [-1.21, 4.23]
9 Lung function: FEV <sub>1</sub> /FVC (with CCTs)	5	224	Mean Difference (IV, Random, 95% CI)	0.01 [-3.83, 3.85]
10 Exercise capacity: 6MW (with CCTs)	8	629	Mean Difference (IV, Random, 95% CI)	35.90 [1.35, 70.44]
11 Mortality (with CCTs)	10	2174	Odds Ratio (M-H, Random, 95% CI)	0.78 [0.57, 1.07]

# Comparison 3. Subgroup analyses

Outcome or subgroup title	No. of studies	No. of participants	Statistical method	Effect size
1 HRQOL: SGRQ total (subgroup by follow-up)	11		Mean Difference (IV, Random, 95% CI)	Totals not selected
1.1 >= 12 months of follow- up	8		Mean Difference (IV, Random, 95% CI)	0.0 [0.0, 0.0]
1.2 < 12 months of follow-up	3		Mean Difference (IV, Random, 95% CI)	0.0 [0.0, 0.0]
2 Respiratory-related hospital admissions (subgroup by follow-up)	9		Odds Ratio (M-H, Random, 95% CI)	Totals not selected
2.1 >= 12 months of follow- up	6		Odds Ratio (M-H, Random, 95% CI)	0.0 [0.0, 0.0]
2.2 < 12 months of follow-up	3		Odds Ratio (M-H, Random, 95% CI)	0.0 [0.0, 0.0]
3 HRQOL: SGRQ total (subgroup by exercise programme)	11	1413	Mean Difference (IV, Random, 95% CI)	-3.51 [-5.37, -1.65]
3.1 With exercise programme	3	430	Mean Difference (IV, Random, 95% CI)	-2.13 [-5.52, 1.25]
3.2 Without exercise programme	8	983	Mean Difference (IV, Random, 95% CI)	-4.10 [-6.33, -1.88]
4 Respiratory-related hospital admissions (subgroup by exercise programme)	10	1749	Odds Ratio (M-H, Random, 95% CI)	0.57 [0.43, 0.75]
4.1 With exercise programme	3	477	Odds Ratio (M-H, Random, 95% CI)	0.75 [0.37, 1.53]
4.2 Without exercise programme	7	1272	Odds Ratio (M-H, Random, 95% CI)	0.54 [0.41, 0.71]
5 Exercise capacity: 6MW (subgroup exercise programme)	6		Mean Difference (IV, Random, 95% CI)	Totals not selected
5.1 With exercise programme	5		Mean Difference (IV, Random, 95% CI)	0.0 [0.0, 0.0]
5.2 Without exercise programme	1		Mean Difference (IV, Random, 95% CI)	0.0 [0.0, 0.0]
6 HRQOL: SGRQ total (behavioural components)	11	1413	Mean Difference (IV, Random, 95% CI)	-3.51 [-5.37, -1.65]
6.1 With behavioural components	4	599	Mean Difference (IV, Random, 95% CI)	-3.61 [-7.65, 0.44]
6.2 Without behavioural components	7	814	Mean Difference (IV, Random, 95% CI)	-3.88 [-6.31, -1.46]

7 Respiratory-related hospital admissions (behavioural	10	1749	Odds Ratio (M-H, Random, 95% CI)	0.57 [0.43, 0.75]
components) 7.1 With behavioural	4	717	Odds Ratio (M-H, Random, 95% CI)	0.47 [0.30, 0.74]
components 7.2 Without behavioural	6	1032	Odds Ratio (M-H, Random, 95% CI)	0.65 [0.48, 0.89]
components				

#### Analysis I.I. Comparison I Self management versus control, Outcome I HRQoL: SGRQ.

Review: Self management for patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease

Comparison: I Self management versus control

Outcome: I HRQoL: SGRQ

Study or subgroup	Self-management		Control		Mean Difference	Weight	Mean Difference
	Ν	Mean(SD)	Ν	Mean(SD)	IV,Random,95% Cl		IV,Random,95% Cl
l SGRQ: total score Bourbeau 2003	81	50.6 (17.8)	76	54.2 (17.6)		11.3 %	-3.60 [ -9.14, 1.94 ]
		× /		. ,			
Casas 2006	21	37 (22)	43	51 (19)		2.9 %	-14.00 [ -24.99, -3.01 ]
Coultas 2005a	49	58.6 (20.4)	26	58.8 (16.4)		4.8 %	-0.20 [ -8.71, 8.31 ]
Coultas 2005b	51	55.1 (16.4)	25	58.8 (16.4)		5.6 %	-3.70 [ -11.55, 4.15 ]
Gallefoss 1999	26	40 (16)	27	43.1 (21)		3.4 %	-3.10 [ -13.13, 6.93 ]
Khdour 2009	71	61.8 (16.6)	72	65.3 (18.6)		10.4 %	-3.50 [ -9.28, 2.28 ]
Koff 2009	19	44.4 (14.6)	19	50.9 (12.5)		4.6 %	-6.50 [ -15.14, 2.14 ]
Monninkhof 2003	122	37.4 (18.8)	113	37.7 (17)	-+-	16.5 %	-0.30 [ -4.88, 4.28 ]
Ninot 2011	18	31.9 (15.1)	20	39.7 (22.1)		2.4 %	-7.80 [ -19.74, 4.14 ]
Rice 2010	237	59.8 (17.4)	212	63.5 (17.6)		32.9 %	-3.70 [ -6.94, -0.46 ]
Wakabayashi 2011	42	29.7 (17)	43	34.7 (21.7)		5.1 %	-5.00 [ -13.28, 3.28 ]
Subtotal (95% CI)	737		676		•	100.0 %	-3.51 [ -5.37, -1.65 ]
Heterogeneity: $Tau^2 = 0.0$	0; $Chi^2 = 7.07$ , $df = 1$	0 (P = 0.72); $I^2$	=0.0%				
Test for overall effect: Z =	= 3.69 (P = 0.00022)						
2 SGRQ: symptoms Bourbeau 2003	81	56.9 (20.9)	76	56.9 (18.7)	_	13.2 %	0.0 [ -6.20, 6.20 ]
		× /		· · · ·	Ī		
Casas 2006	21	29 (25)	43	24 (20)		3.5 %	5.00 [ -7.25, 17.25 ]
Coultas 2005a	49	62.3 (16.7)	26	61.4 (16.5)		8.4 %	0.90 [ -6.98, 8.78 ]
Coultas 2005b	51	59.8 (14.7)	25	61.4 (16.5)		8.9 %	-1.60 [ -9.22, 6.02 ]
					20 -10 0 10 : If-managment Favours cor	20 itrol	(5

(Continued . . . )

Study or subgroup	Self-management		Control		Mean Difference	Weight	Mear Difference
Study of subgroup	N	Mean(SD)	N	Mean(SD)	IV,Random,95% CI	vveignt	IV,Random,95% C
Gallefoss 1999	26	44.9 (21)	27	51.3 (22)		4.0 %	-6.40 [ -17.98, 5.18
Khdour 2009	71	65.1 (23.2)	72	72 (21.7)		9.5 %	-6.90 [ -14.27, 0.47
Koff 2009	19	43.6 (21.1)	19	47.7 (15.5)		3.8 %	-4.10 [ -15.87, 7.67
Monninkhof 2003	122	46.1 (23.2)	113	47.3 (21.3)		15.5 %	-1.20 [ -6.89, 4.49
Ninot 2011	18	37.7 (20.4)	20	51.7 (17.8)	•	3.5 %	-14.00 [ -26.23, -1.77
Rice 2010	256	61.8 (22.7)	236	66.7 (22.1)		29.7 %	-4.90 [ -8.86, -0.94
ubtotal (95% CI)	714		657		•	100.0 %	-3.09 [ -5.42, -0.77
leterogeneity: Tau <sup>2</sup> = 0.65; est for overall effect: Z = 2 SGRQ: activity		$P (P = 0.40); I^2 =$	=4%				
Bourbeau 2003	81	72.6 (19.3)	76	72.6 (19.5)	<b>_</b>	12.9 %	0.0 [ -6.07, 6.07
Casas 2006	21	57 (28)	43	69 (23)	•	2.5 %	-12.00 [ -25.81, 1.81
Coultas 2005a	49	75.4 (20.6)	26	77.3 (18.3)		5.8 %	-1.90 [ -11.00, 7.20
Coultas 2005b	51	73.8 (18.3)	25	77.3 (18.3)		6.2 %	-3.50 [ -12.26, 5.26
Gallefoss 1999	26	53.2 (19)	27	50.9 (21)		4.1 %	2.30 [ -8.47,   3.07
Khdour 2009	71	74.5 (14.8)	72	76.2 (18.4)		15.9 %	-1.70 [ -7.17, 3.77
Koff 2009	19	69 (18.5)	19	75.8 (18.6)		3.4 %	-6.80 [ -18.60, 5.00
Monninkhof 2003	122	51.4 (25.4)	113	52.3 (21.3)		13.3 %	-0.90 [ -6.88, 5.08
Ninot 2011	18	44.9 (22)	20	48.5 (26.6)		2.0 %	-3.60 [ -19.07, 11.87
Rice 2010	250	48.9 (20.7)	227	53.4 (21.1)		33.8 %	-4.50 [ -8.26, -0.74
<b>Subtotal (95% CI)</b> leterogeneity: Tau <sup>2</sup> = 0.0; est for overall effect: Z = 2		$(P = 0.8  );  ^2 =$	<b>648</b> 0.0%		•	<b>100.0</b> %	-2.75 [ -4.93, -0.56
SGRQ: impact Bourbeau 2003	81	36.1 (20.3)	76	42.8 (21.4)		12.4 %	-6.70 [ -13.23, -0.17
Casas 2006	21	29 (23)	43	44 (20)	•	6.4 %	-15.00 [ -26.51, -3.49
Coultas 2005a	49	47.9 (25.3)	26	47.3 (19.3)	<b>e</b>	7.5 %	0.60 [ -9.66, 10.86
Coultas 2005b	51	43 (19.6)	25	47.3 (19.3)		8.5 %	- 4.30 [ -13.58, 4.98
Gallefoss 1999	26	30.9 (18)	27	37.4 (24)	<b>e</b>	6.5 %	-6.50 [ -17.89, 4.89
Khdour 2009	71	50.4 (20.6)	72	65.3 (21.7)	←∎───	11.7 %	-14.90 [ -21.83, -7.97
Koff 2009	19	31.9 (19.5)	19	35.2 (12.8)		7.3 %	-3.30 [ -13.79, 7.19
Monninkhof 2003	122	26.4 (18.8)	113	25.8 (17)		16.0 %	0.60 [ -3.98, 5.18
Ninot 2011	18	22.7 (15.2)	20	30.8 (22.7)	•	5.9 %	-8.10 [ -20.28, 4.08

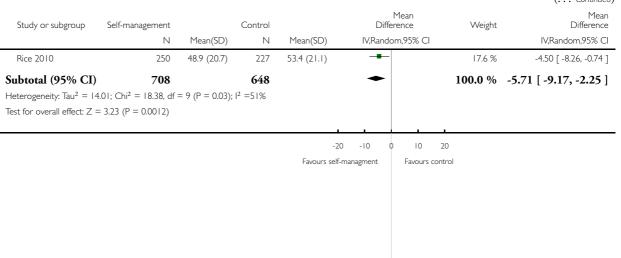
Favours self-managment Favours control

(Continued . . . )

Self management for patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease (Review) Copyright © 2014 The Cochrane Collaboration. Published by John Wiley & Sons, Ltd.

102

(... Continued)



# Analysis 1.2. Comparison I Self management versus control, Outcome 2 HRQoL: SGRQ total score: change from baseline.

Review: Self management for patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease

Comparison: I Self management versus control

Outcome: 2 HRQoL: SGRQ total score: change from baseline

Study or subgroup	Self-management	Control	Mean Difference (SE)	Me Differen		Mean Difference
	N	Ν		IV,Random,9	÷	IV,Random,95% Cl
Bourbeau 2003	81	76	-2 (1.9898)		12.5 %	-2.00 [ -5.90, 1.90 ]
Casas 2006	21	41	-2.39 (4.1684)		3.2 %	-2.39 [ -10.56, 5.78 ]
Coultas 2005a	49	26	-2.9 (3.5205)		4.4 %	-2.90 [ -9.80, 4.00 ]
Coultas 2005b	51	26	-2.6 (3.5871)		4.2 %	-2.60 [ -9.63, 4.43 ]
Khdour 2009	71	72	-2.9 (2.5088)		8.3 %	-2.90 [ -7.82, 2.02 ]
Koff 2009	19	19	-9.7 (4.4275)	<b>i</b>	2.8 %	-9.70 [ -18.38, -1.02 ]
Monninkhof 2003	122	113	-0.6 (1.1225)	-	30.7 %	-0.60 [ -2.80, 1.60 ]
Ninot 2011	20	18	-2.9 (4.8734)		- 2.3 %	-2.90 [ -12.45, 6.65 ]
Rice 2010	233	204	-5.1 (1.28)	-	25.5 %	-5.10 [ -7.61, -2.59 ]
Wakabayashi 2011	52	50	-0.8 (2.97)		6.1 %	-0.80 [ -6.62, 5.02 ]
Total (95% CI)	719	645		•	100.0 %	-2.68 [ -4.16, -1.20 ]
Heterogeneity: $Tau^2 = 0$	0.60; Chi <sup>2</sup> = 10.05, df :	= 9 (P = 0.3	5);  2 =   0%			
Test for overall effect: Z	= 3.54 (P = 0.00039)					
Test for subgroup differe	ences: Not applicable					
				-20 -10 0	10 20	
			Favours	self-management I	avours control	

#### Analysis 1.3. Comparison I Self management versus control, Outcome 3 HRQoL: CRQ.

Review: Self management for patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease

Comparison: I Self management versus control

Outcome: 3 HRQoL: CRQ

Study or subgroup	Self-management		Control		Mean Difference	Mean Difference
	N	Mean(SD)	Ν	Mean(SD)	IV,Random,95% CI	IV,Random,95% CI
I CRQ: dyspnoea						
Faulkner 2010	6	13.5 (7.6)	8	14.5 (6.6)		-1.00[-8.61,6.61]
Ghanem 2010	25	19.6 (5.2)	14	13.5 (4.3)		6.10 [ 3.06, 9.14 ]
2 CRQ: mastery						
Faulkner 2010	6	6.3 (0.9)	8	6 (0.9)		0.30 [ -0.65, 1.25 ]
3 CRQ: fatigue						
Faulkner 2010	6	4.5 (1.3)	8	4.1 (1.5)		0.40 [ -1.07, 1.87 ]
Ghanem 2010	25	17.4 (5.4)	14	3.2 (5.1)		4.20 [ 0.79, 7.61 ]
4 CRQ: emotional fun	iction					
Faulkner 2010	6	5.3 (1.3)	8	5.3 (1.3)	+	0.0 [ -1.38, 1.38 ]
Ghanem 2010	25	33.5 (7.2)	14	29.7 (11.4)		3.80 [ -2.80, 10.40 ]
					-10 -5 0 5 10	

Favours control Favours self-management

#### Analysis I.4. Comparison I Self management versus control, Outcome 4 HRQoL: CCQ.

Review: Self management for patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease

Comparison: I Self management versus control

Outcome: 4 HRQoL: CCQ

Study or subgroup	Self-management		Control		Mean Difference	Mean Difference
	Ν	Mean(SD)	Ν	Mean(SD)	IV,Random,95% Cl	IV,Random,95% Cl
l Total						
Kheirabadi 2008	21	1.99 (0.6)	21	1.99 (0.6)	+	0.0 [ -0.36, 0.36 ]
2 Mental state						
Kheirabadi 2008	21	1.9 (0.77)	21	2.31 (0.87)		-0.41 [ -0.91, 0.09 ]
3 Symptoms						
Kheirabadi 2008	21	2.01 (6.1)	21	2.19 (0.37)		-0.18 [ -2.79, 2.43 ]
4 Functional state						
Kheirabadi 2008	21	2.02 (0.66)	21	2.18 (0.51)	-+	-0.16 [ -0.52, 0.20 ]
					-4 -2 0 2 -	4
				Favours	self-management Favours cont	trol

#### Analysis I.5. Comparison I Self management versus control, Outcome 5 HRQoL: SIP total score.

Review: Self management for patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease

Comparison: I Self management versus control

Outcome: 5 HRQoL: SIP total score

Study or subgroup	Self-management	ement Control			Mean Difference		Mean Difference
	Ν	Mean(SD)	Ν	Mean(SD)	IV,Random,95% CI		IV,Random,95% CI
Emery 1998	23	10.7 (7.4)	25	10.4 (7.8)		·	0.30 [ -4.00, 4.60 ]
				Favours s	-10 -5 0 self-management	) 5 10 Favours control	

### Analysis I.6. Comparison I Self management versus control, Outcome 6 HRQoL: SF-36.

Review: Self management for patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease

Comparison: I Self management versus control

Outcome: 6 HRQoL: SF-36

Mea Differenc	Mean Difference		Control		Self-management	Study or subgroup
IV,Random,95% C	IV,Random,95% CI	Mean(SD)	Ν	Mean(SD)	Ν	
						I SF-36—total
					8	2 SF-36—physical funct
-3.40 [ -16.22, 9.42		28.7 (27.6)	26	25.3 (25.7)	49	Coultas 2005a
4.90 [ -8.42, 18.22		28.7 (27.6)	25	33.6 (28.3)	51	Coultas 2005b
46.50 [ 31.04, 61.96		28.58 (27.51)	14	75.08 (14.31)	25	Ghanem 2010
					ns—physical	3 SF-36—role limitation
2.80 [ -14.60, 20.20	<b>-</b>	31.5 (36.7)	26	34.3 (36.4)	49	Coultas 2005a
3.90 [ -14.20, 22.00		31.5 (36.7)	25	35.4 (40)	51	Coultas 2005b
56.86 [ 42.89, 70.83		7.14 (18.16)	14	64 (26.1)	25	Ghanem 2010
						4 SF-36—bodily pain
7.80 [ -8.08, 23.68		46.6 (33.8)	26	54.4 (32.6)	49	Coultas 2005a
10.10 [ -6.28, 26.48		46.6 (33.8)	25	56.7 (35.1)	51	Coultas 2005b
33.19 [ 27.04, 39.34	_+_	28.01 (8.14)	14	61.2 (11.3)	25	Ghanem 2010
					ons	5 SF-36—social limitatio
0.50 [ -16.19, 17.19		70.3 (33.7)	26	70.8 (37.6)	49	Coultas 2005a
-4.30 [ -20.98, 12.38		70.3 (33.7)	25	66 (37.1)	51	Coultas 2005b
14.37 [ 8.75, 19.99		40.39 (4.34)	14	54.76 (13.12)	25	Ghanem 2010
					٦	6 SF-36—mental health
-1.30 [ -11.87, 9.27		71 (23.5)	26	69.7 (19.6)	49	Coultas 2005a
1.50 [ -9.76, 12.76		71 (23.5)	25	72.5 (23.6)	51	Coultas 2005b
.85 [ 8.74,  4.96	+	36.15 (4.17)	14	48 (5.66)	25	Ghanem 2010
					ns—emotional	7 SF-36—role limitatior
-7.50 [ -26.14, 11.14		76 (38.7)	26	68.5 (40.1)	49	Coultas 2005a
-1.80 [ -20.37, 16.77		76 (38.7)	25	74.2 (39)	51	Coultas 2005b
82.73 [ 63.57, 101.89		13.27 (33.37)	14	96 (20)	25	Ghanem 2010
					y, fatigue	8 SF-36—vitality, energ
-0.10 [ -12.22, 12.02		25.9 (24.4)	26	25.8 (27.4)	49	Coultas 2005a

control Favours self-management

Favours control Fa

(Continued . . . )

						( Continued)	
Study or subgroup	Self-management		Control		Mean Difference	Mean Difference	
	Ν	Mean(SD)	Ν	Mean(SD)	IV,Random,95% CI	IV,Random,95% CI	
Coultas 2005b	51	34.1 (24.3)	25	25.9 (24.4)		8.20 [ -3.46, 19.86 ]	
Ghanem 2010	25	79.6 (10.89)	14	44.78 (7.33)		34.82 [ 29.08, 40.56 ]	
9 SF-36—general healt	th						
Coultas 2005a	49	40 (27.1)	26	40.6 (26.4)		-0.60 [ -13.27, 12.07 ]	
Coultas 2005b	51	39.8 (27.9)	25	40.6 (26.4)		-0.80 [ -13.67, 12.07 ]	
Ghanem 2010	25	52 (9.68)	14	34.17 (6.12)		17.83 [ 12.86, 22.80 ]	
					-50 -25 0 25 50		

Favours control

Favours self-management

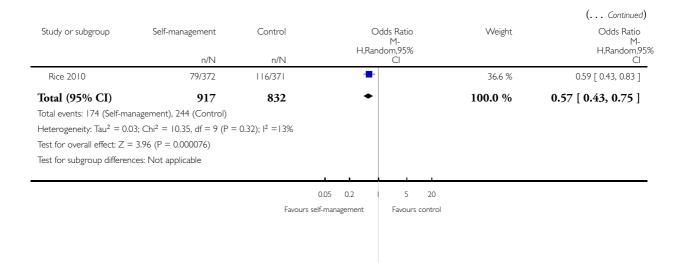
#### Analysis I.7. Comparison I Self management versus control, Outcome 7 Respiratory-related hospital admissions.

Review: Self management for patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease

Comparison: I Self management versus control

Outcome: 7 Respiratory-related hospital admissions

Study or subgroup	Self-management n/N	Control n/N	Odds Ratio M- H,Random,95% Cl	Weight	Odds Ratio M- H,Random,95% Cl
Bourbeau 2003	31/96	48/95		17.3 %	0.47 [ 0.26, 0.84 ]
Coultas 2005a	6/49	3/26		3.4 %	1.07 [ 0.24, 4.68 ]
Coultas 2005b	5/51	2/25	<u> </u>	2.5 %	1.25 [ 0.23, 6.94 ]
Gallefoss 1999	3/31	4/31		2.9 %	0.72 [ 0.15, 3.54 ]
Khdour 2009	/7	30/72		10.5 %	0.26 [ 0.12, 0.57 ]
Koff 2009	1/19	2/19	•	1.2 %	0.47 [ 0.04, 5.70 ]
Monninkhof 2003	15/127	16/121		11.5 %	0.88 [ 0.41, 1.87 ]
Ninot 2011	5/18	3/20		2.9 %	2.18 [ 0.44, 10.83 ]
Rea 2004	18/83	20/52		11.2 %	0.44 [ 0.21, 0.95 ]
		Favour	0.05 0.2 5 20 rs self-management Favours control		(Continued )



#### Analysis I.8. Comparison I Self management versus control, Outcome 8 All-cause hospital admissions.

Review: Self management for patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease

Comparison: I Self management versus control

Outcome: 8 All-cause hospital admissions

Study or subgroup	м-		M-	Weight	Odds Ratio M-	
	n/N	n/N	H,Rando	m,95% Cl		H,Random,95% Cl
Casas 2006	29/65	60/90			17.9 %	0.40 [ 0.21, 0.78 ]
Coultas 2005a	6/49	4/26			6.8 %	0.77 [ 0.20, 3.01 ]
Coultas 2005b	9/51	3/25	•		6.5 %	1.57 [ 0.39, 6.40 ]
Khdour 2009	8/7	39/72			16.6 %	0.29 [ 0.14, 0.58 ]
Ninot 2011	7/18	5/20		•	6.7 %	1.91 [ 0.48, 7.64 ]
Rea 2004	29/83	26/52			16.6 %	0.54 [ 0.26, 1.09 ]
Rice 2010	115/372	144/371			28.9 %	0.71 [ 0.52, 0.96 ]
Total (95% CI)	709	656	•		100.0 %	0.60 [ 0.40, 0.89 ]
Total events: 213 (Self-m	nanagement), 281 (Control)					
Heterogeneity: $Tau^2 = 0$	.12; Chi <sup>2</sup> = 11.34, df = 6 (P =	= 0.08); I <sup>2</sup> =47%				
Test for overall effect: Z	= 2.55 (P = 0.011)					
Test for subgroup differe	nces: Not applicable					
			0.1 0.2 0.5 1	2 5 10		
		Favo	urs self-management F	avours control		

## Analysis 1.9. Comparison I Self management versus control, Outcome 9 Respiratory-related hospital admissions: days.

Review: Self management for patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease

Comparison: I Self management versus control

Outcome: 9 Respiratory-related hospital admissions: days

Study or subgroup	Self-management N	Mean(SD)	Control N	Mean(SD)	Mean Difference IV,Random,95% Cl	Weight	Mean Difference IV,Random,95% Cl
Gallefoss 1999	26	0.7 (2)	27	2.5 (11)		8.6 %	-1.80 [ -6.02, 2.42 ]
Ninot 2011	20	1.9 (3.7)	18	0.3 (0.7)		31.5 %	1.60 [ -0.05, 3.25 ]
van Wetering 2009	102	0.36 (1)	79	0.4 (0.78)		59.9 %	-0.04 [ -0.30, 0.22 ]
<b>Total (95% CI)</b> Heterogeneity: Tau <sup>2</sup> = Test for overall effect: 2 Test for subgroup differ	Z = 0.48 (P = 0.63)	= 2 (P = 0.11); I <sup>2</sup>	<b>124</b> =54%		-	100.0 %	0.33 [ -1.01, 1.66 ]
				- I Favours self-I		10 ntrol	

### Analysis 1.10. Comparison I Self management versus control, Outcome 10 All-cause hospital admissions: days.

Review: Self management for patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease

Comparison: I Self management versus control

Outcome: 10 All-cause hospital admissions: days

Study or subgroup	Self-management		Control		Mean Difference	Weight	Mean Difference
	Ν	Mean(SD)	Ν	Mean(SD)	IV,Random,95% CI		IV,Random,95% Cl
Bourbeau 2003	96	7.2 (19.5)	95	12.5 (21.2)		7.7 %	-5.30 [ -1 1.08, 0.48 ]
Khdour 2009	64	2.5 (4.8)	63	6.2 (10)		19.9 %	-3.70 [ -6.44, -0.96 ]
Ninot 2011	20	2.1 (3.7)	18	(1.5)	-	27.1 %	1.10 [ -0.66, 2.86 ]
Rice 2010	372	1.7 (4.6)	371	2.8 (7.7)	-	33.5 %	-1.10 [ -2.01, -0.19 ]
van Wetering 2009	102	7.8 (16)	97	9.3 (15)		11.8 %	-1.50 [ -5.81, 2.81 ]
Total (95% CI)	654		644		•	100.0 %	-1.39 [ -3.19, 0.41 ]
Heterogeneity: Tau <sup>2</sup> =	2.30; Chi <sup>2</sup> = 11.41, df	= 4 (P = 0.02);	$ ^2 = 65\%$				
Test for overall effect: 2	Z = 1.51 (P = 0.13)						
Test for subgroup differ	rences: Not applicable						

-20 -10 0 10 20 Favours self-management Favours control

### Analysis I.I.I. Comparison I Self management versus control, Outcome II Emergency department visits per person per year.

Review: Self management for patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease

Comparison: I Self management versus control

Outcome: II Emergency department visits per person per year

Self-management		Control		Mean Difference	Mean Difference	
N Mean(SD) N Mean(SD)		IV,Random,95% CI	IV,Random,95% CI			
it visits per person per y	/ear (all causes)					
96	2.5 (0.42)	95	3.2 (0.42)	+	-0.70 [ -0.82, -0.58 ]	
t visits per person per ;	/ear (lung diseases)					
49	0.15 (0.52)	26	0.2 (0.72)		-0.05 [ -0.36, 0.26 ]	
51	0.3 (1.2)	25	0.2 (0.72)		0.10 [ -0.33, 0.53 ]	
	N t visits per person per y 96 t visits per person per y 49	N Mean(SD) t visits per person per year (all causes) 96 2.5 (0.42) t visits per person per year (lung diseases) 49 0.15 (0.52)	N     Mean(SD)     N       t visits per person per year (all causes)     96     2.5 (0.42)     95       t visits per person per year (lung diseases)     49     0.15 (0.52)     26	N         Mean(SD)         N         Mean(SD)           t visits per person per year (all causes)         96         2.5 (0.42)         95         3.2 (0.42)           t visits per person per year (lung diseases)         49         0.15 (0.52)         26         0.2 (0.72)	Self-management     Control     Difference       N     Mean(SD)     N     Mean(SD)     IV,Random,95% CI       t visits per person per year (all causes)     96     2.5 (0.42)     95     3.2 (0.42)     +       t visits per person per year (lung diseases)     49     0.15 (0.52)     26     0.2 (0.72)     +	

-2 -1 0 1 2

Favours self-management Favours control

#### Analysis 1.12. Comparison I Self management versus control, Outcome 12 Doctor and nurse visits: mean number per person per year.

Review: Self management for patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease

Comparison: I Self management versus control

Outcome: 12 Doctor and nurse visits: mean number per person per year

Study or subgroup	Self-management		Control		Mean Difference	Mean Difference
	Ν	Mean(SD)	Ν	Mean(SD)	IV,Random,95% C	I IV,Random,95% CI
I Doctor and nurse vi	sits: mean number per p	erson per year				
Coultas 2005a	49	2.89 (3.58)	26	3.04 (3.78)		-0.15 [ -1.92, 1.62 ]
Coultas 2005b	51	4.64 (9)	25	3.04 (3.78)		1.60 [ -1.28, 4.48 ]
Gallefoss 1999	26	0.5 (0.9)	27	3.4 (5.5)		-2.90 [ -5.00, -0.80 ]
-						<u> </u>
					-10 -5 0 5	10
				Favours	control	

### Analysis 1.13. Comparison I Self management versus control, Outcome 13 Participants using at least one course of oral steroids.

Review: Self management for patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease

Comparison: I Self management versus control

Outcome: 13 Participants using at least one course of oral steroids

Study or subgroup	Self-management	Control	Odds Ratio M-	Weight	Odds Ratio M-
	n/N	n/N	H,Random,95% Cl		H,Random,95% Cl
Gallefoss 1999	18/26	12/27		32.4 %	2.81 [ 0.91, 8.68 ]
Rea 2004	30/63	21/42	+	33.7 %	0.91 [ 0.42, 1.99 ]
Rice 2010	363/372	205/371	+	33.9 %	32.66 [ 16.34, 65.27 ]
Total (95% CI)	461	440	-	100.0 %	4.42 [ 0.39, 50.10 ]
Total events: 411 (Self-m	anagement), 238 (Control)				
Heterogeneity: $Tau^2 = 4$ .	.40; Chi <sup>2</sup> = 49.62, df = 2 (P<	<0.00001); I <sup>2</sup> =96%			
Test for overall effect: Z	= 1.20 (P = 0.23)				
Test for subgroup differen	nces: Not applicable				

0.001 0.01 0.1 1 10 100 1000 Favours self-management Favours control

## Analysis 1.14. Comparison I Self management versus control, Outcome 14 Participants using at least one course of antibiotics.

Review: Self management for patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease

Comparison: I Self management versus control

Outcome: 14 Participants using at least one course of antibiotics

Study or subgroup	Self-management	Control		Ddds Ratio M- ndom,95%	Odds Ratio M- H,Random,95%
	n/N	n/N		ĊI	Ċ
Rea 2004	37/63	29/42		-	0.64 [ 0.28, 1.45 ]
Rice 2010	341/372	209/371			8.53 [ 5.60, 12.99 ]
			0.05 0.2	I 5 20	
			Favours self-management	Favours control	

### Analysis 1.15. Comparison I Self management versus control, Outcome 15 (Modified) Medical Research Council Dyspnoea Scale ((m)MRC).

Review: Self management for patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease

Comparison: I Self management versus control

Outcome: 15 (Modified) Medical Research Council Dyspnoea Scale ((m)MRC)

Study or subgroup	idy or subgroup Self-management Control			Mean Difference		Mean Difference		
	Ν	Mean(SD)	Ν	Mean(SD)	IV,Rando	om,95% Cl		IV,Random,95% CI
Bösch 2007	30	1.1 (0.8)	11	2.4 (0.7)			37.6 %	-1.30 [ -1.80, -0.80 ]
Casas 2006	21	3 (1.2)	43	3.6 (1.3)			30.9 %	-0.60 [ -1.24, 0.04 ]
Faulkner 2010	6	2 (0.5)	8	2.5 (0.7)		-	31.5 %	-0.50 [ -1.13, 0.13 ]
Test for overall effect:	<b>57</b> = 0.13; Chi <sup>2</sup> = 4.81, df Z = 3.09 (P = 0.0020 erences: Not applicabl	)	<b>62</b> 1 <sup>2</sup> =58%		-		100.0 %	-0.83 [ -1.36, -0.30 ]
				Favours se	-2 -1 0	) I Favours c	2 control	

## Analysis 1.16. Comparison I Self management versus control, Outcome 16 Days lost from work: mean number per person per year.

Review: Self management for patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease

Comparison: I Self management versus control

Outcome: I6 Days lost from work: mean number per person per year

Study or subgroup	Self-management	Control				Self-management Control				Dif	Mea ferenc			Mean Difference
	Ν	Mean(SD)	Mean(SD) N Mean(SD)			dom,95	5% CI		IV,Random,95% CI					
Gallefoss 1999	26	(7)	27	18.5 (86)	5 (86)					-17.50 [ -50.05, 15.05 ]				
					-100	-50	0	50	100					
				Favour	s self-man		Fa		control					

#### Analysis 1.17. Comparison I Self management versus control, Outcome 17 Lung function: FEVI (litres).

Review: Self management for patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease

Comparison: I Self management versus control

Outcome: 17 Lung function: FEV<sub>1</sub> (litres)

Study or subgroup	Self-management N	Mean(SD)	Control N	Mean(SD)	Mean Difference IV,Random,95% Cl	Weight	Mean Difference IV,Random,95% Cl
Bösch 2007	30	1.2 (0.5)	11	1.3 (0.5)		10.2 %	-0.10 [ -0.45, 0.25 ]
Emery 1998	23	1.07 (0.46)	25	1.04 (0.4)	+	20.2 %	0.03 [ -0.21, 0.27 ]
Faulkner 2010	6	1.94 (0.52)	8	1.69 (0.48)	_ <del></del>	4.3 %	0.25 [ -0.28, 0.78 ]
Khdour 2009	71	1.19 (0.56)	72	1.05 (0.49)	-	40.7 %	0.14 [ -0.03, 0.31 ]
Ninot 2011	20	1.71 (0.56)	18	1.46 (0.6)		8.8 %	0.25 [ -0.12, 0.62 ]
Wakabayashi 2011	42	1.53 (0.6)	43	1.57 (0.7)	-	15.8 %	-0.04 [ -0.32, 0.24 ]
Total (95% CI)	192		177		•	100.0 %	0.08 [ -0.03, 0.19 ]
Heterogeneity: Tau <sup>2</sup> =	0.0; Chi <sup>2</sup> = 3.59, df =	= 5 (P = 0.6 I); I <sup>2</sup>	=0.0%				
Test for overall effect:	Z = 1.41 (P = 0.16)						
Test for subgroup diffe	rences: Not applicable	2					
					-2 -1 0 1	2	
					Favours control Favours self	f-management	

Self management for patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease (Review)

Copyright © 2014 The Cochrane Collaboration. Published by John Wiley & Sons, Ltd.

114

# Analysis 1.18. Comparison I Self management versus control, Outcome 18 Lung function: FEV1 (% of predicted).

Review: Self management for patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease

Comparison: I Self management versus control

Outcome: 18 Lung function:  $FEV_1$  (% of predicted)

Study or subgroup	Self-management		Control		Diff	Mean erence	Weight	Mean Difference
	Ν	Mean(SD)	Ν	Mean(SD)	IV,Rand	om,95% Cl		IV,Random,95% CI
Bourbeau 2003	79	41 (13.4)	66	43.1 (13.9)		_	33.2 %	-2.10 [ -6.57, 2.37 ]
Casas 2006	16	45 (18)	28	44 (18)		•	7.8 %	1.00 [ -10.06, 12.06 ]
Emery 1998	23	41 (20)	25	39 (16)			8.9 %	2.00 [ -8.30,   2.30 ]
Faulkner 2010	6	65.3 (11.9)	8	66.5 (12.1)			6.0 %	-1.20 [ -13.89, 11.49 ]
Gallefoss 1999	26	62 (14)	27	58 (14)	_		15.3 %	4.00 [ -3.54,   .54 ]
Rea 2004	71	53.9 (19.2)	46	45.6 (17.2)			18.6 %	8.30 [ 1.62, 14.98 ]
Wakabayashi 2011	42	61.9 (19.7)	43	60.5 (24.8)		•	10.2 %	1.40 [ -8.11, 10.91 ]
Total (95% CI)	263		243			•	100.0 %	1.78 [ -1.44, 5.01 ]
Heterogeneity: Tau <sup>2</sup> =	2.94; Chi <sup>2</sup> = 7.08, df	= 6 (P = 0.31); I	<sup>2</sup> =15%					
Test for overall effect:	Z = 1.08 (P = 0.28)							
Test for subgroup diffe	rences: Not applicable	:						
					-20 -10	0 10 2	20	
					Favours control	Favours self-	management	

### Analysis 1.19. Comparison I Self management versus control, Outcome 19 Exercise capacity: 6MWT.

Review: Self management for patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease

Comparison: I Self management versus control

Outcome: 19 Exercise capacity: 6MWT

Study or subgroup	Self-management		Control		Mean Difference	Weight	Mean Difference
	Ν	Mean(SD)	Ν	Mean(SD)	IV,Random,95% CI		IV,Random,95% CI
Bourbeau 2003	67	289.2 (110)	53	298.5 (86)		17.6 %	-9.30 [ -44.37, 25.77 ]
Bösch 2007	30	436 (94)	11	386 (99)		13.3 %	50.00 [ -17.48, 117.48 ]
Ghanem 2010	25	141.7 (23.1)	14	68.6 (32.1)		19.2 %	73.10 [ 54.00, 92.20 ]
Monninkhof 2003	127	415.5 (104.7)	120	438.6 (85.3)		18.8 %	-23.10 [ -46.86, 0.66 ]
Ninot 2011	20	488.1 (73.8)	18	415.6 (109)	∎→	14.4 %	72.50 [ 12.65, 132.35 ]
Wakabayashi 2011	42	492.2 (90.5)	43	440.9 (109.9)		16.7 %	51.30 [ 8.54, 94.06 ]
Total (95% CI)	311		259			100.0 %	33.69 [ -9.12, 76.50 ]
Heterogeneity: Tau <sup>2</sup> =	2388.69; Chi <sup>2</sup> = 46.	56, df = 5 (P<0.0	00001); 12 =	-89%			
Test for overall effect: 2	Z = 1.54 (P = 0.12)						
Test for subgroup diffe	rences: Not applicab	e					
					<u> </u>		

-100 -50 0 50 100 Favours control

Favours self-management

Self management for patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease (Review) Copyright © 2014 The Cochrane Collaboration. Published by John Wiley & Sons, Ltd.

### Analysis I.20. Comparison I Self management versus control, Outcome 20 Lung function: FEV1/FVC.

Review: Self management for patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease

Comparison: I Self management versus control

Outcome: 20 Lung function: FEV1/FVC

Study or subgroup	Self-management		Control		Mean Difference	Weight	Mean Difference
	Ν	Mean(SD)	Ν	Mean(SD)	IV,Random,95% CI		IV,Random,95% CI
Casas 2006	17	45 (16)	38	49 (15)		21.9 %	-4.00 [ -12.98, 4.98 ]
Faulkner 2010	6	60.5 (6.7)	8	56.6 (9)		26.1 %	3.90 [ -4.32, 12.12 ]
Ninot 2011	20	51.5 (17.9)	18	51.48 (21.4)		.  %	0.02 [ -12.60, 12.64 ]
Wakabayashi 2011	42	56.5 (15)	43	58.9 (15.9)		40.9 %	-2.40 [ -8.97, 4.17 ]
Total (95% CI)	85		107		-	100.0 %	-0.84 [ -5.04, 3.36 ]
Heterogeneity: Tau <sup>2</sup> =	0.0; Chi <sup>2</sup> = 1.99, df =	3 (P = 0.58); I <sup>2</sup>	=0.0%				
Test for overall effect:	Z = 0.39 (P = 0.70)						
Test for subgroup diffe	rences: Not applicable						
						1	
					-20 -10 0 10	20	

-20 -10 0 Favours self-management

Favours control

### Analysis 1.21. Comparison I Self management versus control, Outcome 21 Mortality.

Review: Self management for patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease

Comparison: I Self management versus control

Outcome: 21 Mortality

Study or subgroup	Self-management	Control	Odds Ratio M-	Weight	Odds Ratio M-
	n/N	H,Random,95% n/N n/N Cl			H,Random,95% Cl
Bourbeau 2003	13/96	18/95		15.9 %	0.67 [ 0.31, 1.46 ]
Casas 2006	12/65	14/90		13.4 %	1.23 [ 0.53, 2.87 ]
Coultas 2005a	2/72	3/73		2.9 %	0.67 [ 0.11, 4.11 ]
Coultas 2005b	3/72	3/73		3.6 %	1.01 [ 0.20, 5.20 ]
Khdour 2009	3/87	5/86		4.5 %	0.58 [ 0.13, 2.50 ]
Monninkhof 2003	3/127	3/121		3.7 %	0.95 [ 0.19, 4.81 ]
Rea 2004	2/83	4/52		3.2 %	0.30 [ 0.05, 1.68 ]
Rice 2010	36/372	48/371	-	45.9 %	0.72 [ 0.46, 1.14 ]
van Wetering 2009	7/102	5/97		6.9 %	1.36 [ 0.42, 4.43 ]
Total (95% CI)	1076	1058	•	100.0 %	0.79 [ 0.58, 1.07 ]
Total events: 81 (Self-mana	gement), 103 (Control)				
Heterogeneity: Tau <sup>2</sup> = 0.0;	Chi <sup>2</sup> = 3.75, df = 8 (P = 0.8	8); I <sup>2</sup> =0.0%			
Test for overall effect: Z =	I.53 (P = 0.13)				
Test for subgroup difference	es: Not applicable				

0.02 0.1

i

Favours self-management

10 50 Favours control

# Analysis 2.1. Comparison 2 Sensitivity analyses with inclusion of CCTs, Outcome 1 HRQoL: SGRQ (with CCTs).

Review: Self management for patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease

Comparison: 2 Sensitivity analyses with inclusion of CCTs

Outcome: I HRQoL: SGRQ (with CCTs)

Study or subgroup	Self-management N	M(CD)	Control N	Mean(SD)	Mean Difference IV.Random.95% CI	Weight	Mear Difference IV.Random,95% C
	IN	Mean(SD)	IN	Mean(SD)	IV,Random,95% CI		IV,Random,95% C
SGRQ: total score Akinci 2011	16	37 (13)	16	47 (16)		5.8 %	-10.00 [ -20.10, 0.10
Bourbeau 2003	81	50.6 (17.8)	76	54.2 (17.6)	-=-	8.7 %	-3.60 [ -9.14, 1.94
Casas 2006	21	37 (22)	43	51 (19)	_ <b>_</b>	5.3 %	-14.00 [ -24.99, -3.01
Chavannes 2009	70	22.2 (15.1)	63	35.9 (19.2)		8.4 %	-13.70 [ -19.62, -7.78
Coultas 2005a	49	58.6 (20.4)	26	58.8 (16.4)		6.7 %	-0.20 [ -8.71, 8.31
Coultas 2005b	51	55.1 (16.4)	25	58.8 (16.4)		7.1 %	-3.70 [ -11.55, 4.15
Gallefoss 1999	26	40 (16)	27	43.1 (21)		5.8 %	-3.10 [ -13.13, 6.93
Khdour 2009	71	61.8 (16.6)	72	65.3 (18.6)		8.5 %	-3.50 [ -9.28, 2.28
Koff 2009	19	44.4 (14.6)	19	50.9 (12.5)		6.6 %	-6.50 [ -15.14, 2.14
Monninkhof 2003	122	37.4 (18.8)	113	37.7 (17)	-	9.3 %	-0.30 [ -4.88, 4.28
Moullec 2008	16	30 (14)	11	60 (11)		6.1 %	-30.00 [ -39.45, -20.55
Ninot 2011	18	31.9 (15.1)	20	39.7 (22.1)		4.8 %	-7.80 [ -19.74, 4.14
Rice 2010	237	59.8 (17.4)	212	63.5 (17.6)	-=-	10.1 %	-3.70 [ -6.94, -0.46
Wakabayashi 2011	42	29.7 (17)	43	34.7 (21.7)		6.8 %	-5.00 [ -13.28, 3.28
Subtotal (95% CI)	839		766		•	100.0 %	-6.92 [ -10.42, -3.42
Heterogeneity: Tau <sup>2</sup> = 28 Test for overall effect: Z = 2 SGRQ: symptoms		= 13 (P = 0.00	0002); I <sup>2</sup> =7	1%			
Akinci 2011	16	44 (18)	16	44 (19)		5.3 %	0.0 [ -12.82, 12.82
Bourbeau 2003	81	56.9 (20.9)	76	56.9 (18.7)	+	9.7 %	0.0 [ -6.20, 6.20
Casas 2006	21	29 (25)	43	24 (20)		5.5 %	5.00 [ -7.25, 17.25
Chavannes 2009	70	28.3 (19.1)	63	47.4 (22.1)		9.0 %	-19.10 [ -26.16, -12.04
Coultas 2005a	49	62.3 (16.7)	26	61.4 (16.5)		8.4 %	0.90 [ -6.98, 8.78
Coultas 2005b	51	59.8 (14.7)	25	61.4 (16.5)	-	8.5 %	-1.60 [ -9.22, 6.02
Gallefoss 1999	26	44.9 (21)	27	51.3 (22)		5.9 %	-6.40 [ -17.98, 5.18

-50 -25 0 25 50

Favours self-managment Favours control

(Continued . . . )

Self management for patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease (Review) Copyright © 2014 The Cochrane Collaboration. Published by John Wiley & Sons, Ltd.

119

					Mean		( Continue Mear
Study or subgroup	Self-management	M (CD)	Control		Difference	Weight	Difference
Khdour 2009	N 71	Mean(SD) 65.1 (23.2)	N 72	Mean(SD) 72 (21.7)	IV,Random,95% CI	8.7 %	IV,Random,95% C -6.90 [ -14.27, 0.47
Koff 2009	19	43.6 (21.1)	19	47.7 (15.5)		5.8 %	-4.10 [ -15.87, 7.67
		. ,		. ,			
Monninkhof 2003	122	46.1 (23.2)	113	47.3 (21.3)	]	10.1 %	-1.20 [ -6.89, 4.49
Moullec 2008	16	45.5 (8.6)	11	65.3 (17.4)		6.2 %	-19.80 [ -30.91, -8.69
Ninot 2011	18	37.7 (20.4)	20	51.7 (17.8)		5.6 %	-14.00 [ -26.23, -1.77
Rice 2010	256	61.8 (22.7)	236	66.7 (22.1)		11.4 %	-4.90 [ -8.86, -0.94
Subtotal (95% CI)	816		747		•	100.0 %	-5.40 [ -9.21, -1.58
Heterogeneity: Tau <sup>2</sup> = 29. Test for overall effect: Z = 3 SGRQ: activity		= 12 (P = 0.000	050); l² =6	6%			
Akinci 2011	16	42 (16)	16	60 (21)	_ <b></b>	5.2 %	-18.00 [ -30.94, -5.06
Bourbeau 2003	81	72.6 (19.3)	76	72.6 (19.5)	+	10.5 %	0.0 [ -6.07, 6.07
Casas 2006	21	57 (28)	43	69 (23)		4.8 %	-12.00 [ -25.81, 1.81
Chavannes 2009	70	35.4 (25.1)	63	51.8 (24.7)		8.2 %	-16.40 [ -24.87, -7.93
Coultas 2005a	49	75.4 (20.6)	26	77.3 (18.3)	_	7.7 %	-1.90 [ -11.00, 7.20
Coultas 2005b	51	73.8 (18.3)	25	77.3 (18.3)		8.0 %	-3.50 [ -12.26, 5.26
Gallefoss 1999	26	53.2 (19)	27	50.9 (21)		6.5 %	2.30 [ -8.47,   3.07
Khdour 2009	71	74.5 (14.8)	72	76.2 (18.4)	+	11.1 %	-1.70 [ -7.17, 3.77
Koff 2009	19	69 (18.5)	19	75.8 (18.6)		5.8 %	-6.80 [ -18.60, 5.00
Monninkhof 2003	122	51.4 (25.4)	113	52.3 (21.3)	<b>_</b>	10.6 %	-0.90 [ -6.88, 5.08
Moullec 2008	16	46.2 (23.6)	11	73.7 (12.9)		4.7 %	-27.50 [ -41.35, -13.65
Ninot 2011	18	44.9 (22)	20	48.5 (26.6)		4.1 %	-3.60 [ -19.07, 11.87
Rice 2010	250	48.9 (20.7)	227	53.4 (21.1)		12.8 %	-4.50 [ -8.26, -0.74
Subtotal (95% CI)	810	10.7 (20.7)	738	55.1 (21.1)	•	100.0 %	-5.84 [ -9.50, -2.18
Heterogeneity: Tau <sup>2</sup> = 23.		= 12 (P = 0.002		,		100.0 /0	-9.04 [ -9.90, -2.10
Test for overall effect: $Z =$	3.13 (P = 0.0018)						
4 SGRQ: impact		24 (14)		20 (14)		71.0/	
Akinci 2011	16	26 (14)	16	38 (14)		7.1 %	-12.00 [ -21.70, -2.30
Bourbeau 2003	81	36.1 (20.3)	76	42.8 (21.4)	-	8.7 %	-6.70 [ -13.23, -0.17
Casas 2006	21	29 (23)	43	44 (20)		6.3 %	-15.00 [ -26.51, -3.49
Chavannes 2009	70	2.9 (  .3)	63	23.4 (19.5)	-	9.2 %	-10.50 [ -15.99, -5.01
Coultas 2005a	49	47.9 (25.3)	26	47.3 (19.3)	+	6.9 %	0.60 [ -9.66, 10.86
Coultas 2005b	51	43 (19.6)	25	47.3 (19.3)		7.3 %	-4.30 [ -13.58, 4.98

Favours self-managment

Favours control

(Continued . . . )

(.			Continued)
----	--	--	------------

Study or subgroup	Self-management		Control		Mean Difference	Weight	Mean Difference
	N	Mean(SD)	Ν	Mean(SD)	IV,Random,95% CI	5% CI	IV,Random,95% CI
Gallefoss 1999	26	30.9 (18)	27	37.4 (24)		6.3 %	-6.50 [ -17.89, 4.89 ]
Khdour 2009	71	50.4 (20.6)	72	65.3 (21.7)		8.5 %	-14.90 [ -21.83, -7.97 ]
Koff 2009	19	31.9 (19.5)	19	35.2 (12.8)		6.8 %	-3.30 [ -13.79, 7.19 ]
Monninkhof 2003	122	26.4 (18.8)	113	25.8 (17)	+	9.6 %	0.60 [ -3.98, 5.18 ]
Moullec 2008	16	16 (9.3)	11	50.2 (14.1)		7.2 %	-34.20 [ -43.70, -24.70 ]
Ninot 201 I	18	22.7 (15.2)	20	30.8 (22.7)		6.0 %	-8.10 [ -20.28, 4.08 ]
Rice 2010	250	48.9 (20.7)	227	53.4 (21.1)	-=-	9.9 %	-4.50 [ -8.26, -0.74 ]
Subtotal (95% CI) Heterogeneity: Tau <sup>2</sup> = 49. Fest for overall effect: $Z =$		= 12 (P<0.0000	<b>738</b> 01); l <sup>2</sup> =799	%	•	100.0 %	-8.88 [ -13.39, -4.38 ]

Favours self-managment

Favours control

### Analysis 2.2. Comparison 2 Sensitivity analyses with inclusion of CCTs, Outcome 2 HRQoL: SGRQ total score: change from baseline (with CCTs).

Review: Self management for patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease

Comparison: 2 Sensitivity analyses with inclusion of CCTs

Outcome: 2 HRQoL: SGRQ total score: change from baseline (with CCTs)

Study or subgroup	Mean Difference (SE)	Difference	Weight	Mean Difference
		IV,Random,95% CI		IV,Random,95% CI
Akinci 2011	-20 (4.0619)	•	5.9 %	-20.00 [ -27.96, -12.04 ]
Bourbeau 2003	-2 (1.9898)		9.9 %	-2.00 [ -5.90, 1.90 ]
Casas 2006	-2.39 (4.1684)		5.8 %	-2.39 [ -10.56, 5.78 ]
Chavannes 2009	-3.94 (1.7365)		10.4 %	-3.94 [ -7.34, -0.54 ]
Coultas 2005a	-2.9 (3.5205)		6.8 %	-2.90 [ -9.80, 4.00 ]
Coultas 2005b	-2.6 (3.5871)		6.7 %	-2.60 [ -9.63, 4.43 ]
Khdour 2009	-2.9 (2.5088)		8.8 %	-2.90 [ -7.82, 2.02 ]
Koff 2009	-9.7 (4.4275)		5.4 %	-9.70 [ -18.38, -1.02 ]
Monninkhof 2003	-0.6 (1.1225)	-	11.5 %	-0.60 [ -2.80, 1.60 ]
Moullec 2008	-24 (5.0379)	<b>←</b>	4.6 %	-24.00 [ -33.87, -14.13 ]
Ninot 2011	-2.9 (4.8734)		4.8 %	-2.90 [ -12.45, 6.65 ]
Rice 2010	-5.1 (1.28)		11.3 %	-5.10 [ -7.61, -2.59 ]
Wakabayashi 2011	-0.8 (2.97)		7.9 %	-0.80 [ -6.62, 5.02 ]
Total (95% CI)		•	100.0 %	-5.05 [ -7.73, -2.37 ]
Heterogeneity: Tau <sup>2</sup> = 14.94; Chi <sup>2</sup>	= 44.95, df = 12 (P = 0.00001	); l <sup>2</sup> =73%		
Test for overall effect: Z = 3.69 (P	= 0.00022)			
Fest for subgroup differences: Not	applicable			

-20 -10 0 10 20 Favours control

Favours self-management

## Analysis 2.3. Comparison 2 Sensitivity analyses with inclusion of CCTs, Outcome 3 Respiratory-related hospital admissions (with CCTs).

Review: Self management for patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease

Comparison: 2 Sensitivity analyses with inclusion of CCTs

Outcome: 3 Respiratory-related hospital admissions (with CCTs)

Study or subgroup	Self-management	Control	Odds Ratio M- H,Random,95%	Weight	Odds Ratio M-
	n/N	n/N	H,Kandom,95% Cl		H,Random,95% Cl
Bourbeau 2003	31/96	48/95		16.5 %	0.47 [ 0.26, 0.84 ]
Coultas 2005a	6/49	3/26		2.9 %	1.07 [ 0.24, 4.68 ]
Coultas 2005b	5/51	2/25		2.2 %	1.25 [ 0.23, 6.94 ]
Gallefoss 1999	3/31	4/31		2.5 %	0.72 [ 0.15, 3.54 ]
Khdour 2009	/7	30/72		9.5 %	0.26 [ 0.12, 0.57 ]
Koff 2009	1/19	2/19	·	1.0 %	0.47 [ 0.04, 5.70 ]
Monninkhof 2003	15/127	16/121		10.5 %	0.88 [ 0.41, 1.87 ]
Moullec 2008	0/11	2/16	·	0.7 %	0.25 [ 0.01, 5.79 ]
Ninot 2011	5/18	3/20		2.5 %	2.18 [ 0.44, 10.83 ]
Rea 2004	18/83	20/52		10.2 %	0.44 [ 0.21, 0.95 ]
Rice 2010	79/372	116/371	+	41.6 %	0.59 [ 0.43, 0.83 ]
Total (95% CI)	928	848	•	100.0 %	0.57 [ 0.44, 0.73 ]
Total events: 174 (Self-ma	anagement), 246 (Control)				
Heterogeneity: $Tau^2 = 0.1$	01; $Chi^2 = 10.61$ , $df = 10$ (P	= 0.39); I <sup>2</sup> =6%			
Test for overall effect: Z =	= 4.39 (P = 0.000011)				
Test for subgroup differer	nces: Not applicable				
			0.05 0.2 5 20		
		Favou	rs self-management Favours control		

# Analysis 2.4. Comparison 2 Sensitivity analyses with inclusion of CCTs, Outcome 4 All-cause hospital admissions (with CCTs).

Review: Self management for patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease

Comparison: 2 Sensitivity analyses with inclusion of CCTs

Outcome: 4 All-cause hospital admissions (with CCTs)

Study or subgroup	Self-management	Control		dds Ratio M- dom,95%	Weight	Odds Ratio M- H,Random,95%
	n/N	n/N	11,1\d11	Cl		Cl
Casas 2006	29/65	60/90			17.1 %	0.40 [ 0.21, 0.78 ]
Coultas 2005a	6/49	4/26			6.2 %	0.77 [ 0.20, 3.01 ]
Coultas 2005b	9/51	3/25		•	6.0 %	1.57 [ 0.39, 6.40 ]
Khdour 2009	8/7	39/72			15.8 %	0.29 [ 0.14, 0.58 ]
Moullec 2008	3/11	4/16			4.1 %	1.13 [ 0.20, 6.43 ]
Ninot 2011	7/18	5/20			6.1 %	1.91 [ 0.48, 7.64 ]
Rea 2004	29/83	26/52			15.8 %	0.54 [ 0.26, 1.09 ]
Rice 2010	115/372	144/371			29.0 %	0.71 [ 0.52, 0.96 ]
Total (95% CI)	720	672	•		100.0 %	0.61 [ 0.42, 0.89 ]
Total events: 216 (Self-ma	anagement), 285 (Control)					
Heterogeneity: $Tau^2 = 0$ .	10; Chi <sup>2</sup> = 11.80, df = 7 (P =	= 0.11);  2 =41%				
Test for overall effect: Z =	= 2.59 (P = 0.0096)					
Test for subgroup differen	nces: Not applicable					
			0.1 0.2 0.5 1	2 5 10		
		Favo	urs self-management	Favours control		

## Analysis 2.5. Comparison 2 Sensitivity analyses with inclusion of CCTs, Outcome 5 All-cause hospital admissions: days (with CCTs).

Review: Self management for patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease

Comparison: 2 Sensitivity analyses with inclusion of CCTs

Outcome: 5 All-cause hospital admissions: days (with CCTs)

Study or subgroup	Self-management		Control		Mean Difference	Weight	Mean Difference
	Ν	Mean(SD)	Ν	Mean(SD)	IV,Random,95% CI		IV,Random,95% CI
Bourbeau 2003	96	7.2 (19.5)	95	12.5 (21.2)		7.6 %	-5.30 [ -11.08, 0.48 ]
Khdour 2009	64	2.5 (4.8)	63	6.2 (10)		19.2 %	-3.70 [ -6.44, -0.96 ]
Moullec 2008	11	1.5 (3.4)	16	7.9 (16.1)		4.3 %	-6.40 [ -14.54, 1.74 ]
Ninot 2011	20	2.1 (3.7)	18	( .5)	-	25.8 %	1.10 [ -0.66, 2.86 ]
Rice 2010	372	1.7 (4.6)	371	2.8 (7.7)	-	31.6 %	-1.10 [ -2.01, -0.19 ]
van Wetering 2009	102	7.8 (16)	97	9.3 (15)		11.6 %	-1.50 [ -5.81, 2.81 ]
Total (95% CI)	665		660		•	100.0 %	-1.62 [ -3.42, 0.18 ]
Heterogeneity: Tau <sup>2</sup> =	2.45; Chi <sup>2</sup> = 13.10, df	f = 5 (P = 0.02);	$ ^2 = 62\%$				
Test for overall effect: Z	Z = 1.77 (P = 0.078)						
Test for subgroup differ	ences: Not applicable						

-20 -10 0

Favours self-management Favours control

10 20

### Analysis 2.6. Comparison 2 Sensitivity analyses with inclusion of CCTs, Outcome 6 (Modified) Medical Research Council Dyspnoea Scale ((m)MRC) (with CCTs).

Review: Self management for patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease

Comparison: 2 Sensitivity analyses with inclusion of CCTs

Outcome: 6 (Modified) Medical Research Council Dyspnoea Scale ((m)MRC) (with CCTs)

Study or subgroup	Self-management		Control		Mean Difference	Weight	Mean Difference
	Ν	Mean(SD)	Ν	Mean(SD)	IV,Random,95% CI		IV,Random,95% CI
Bösch 2007	30	1.1 (0.8)	11	2.4 (0.7)		29.1 %	-1.30 [ -1.80, -0.80 ]
Casas 2006	21	3 (1.2)	43	3.6 (1.3)		24.8 %	-0.60 [ -1.24, 0.04 ]
Chavannes 2009	80	2.1 (2.6)	70	2.2 (2.3)		20.9 %	-0.10 [ -0.88, 0.68 ]
Faulkner 2010	6	2 (0.5)	8	2.5 (0.7)		25.2 %	-0.50 [ -1.13, 0.13 ]
Total (95% CI)	137		132		•	100.0 %	-0.67 [ -1.19, -0.16 ]
Heterogeneity: Tau <sup>2</sup> =	= 0.17; Chi <sup>2</sup> = 8.04, df	= 3 (P = 0.05);	l <sup>2</sup> =63%				
Test for overall effect:	Z = 2.56 (P = 0.010)						
Test for subgroup diffe	erences: Not applicable	e					
					-2 -1 0 1	2	

Favours self-management

Favours control

# Analysis 2.7. Comparison 2 Sensitivity analyses with inclusion of CCTs, Outcome 7 Lung function: FEVI (liters) (with CCTs).

Review: Self management for patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease

Comparison: 2 Sensitivity analyses with inclusion of CCTs

Outcome: 7 Lung function: FEV<sub>1</sub> (liters) (with CCTs)

Study or subgroup	Self-management		Control		Mean Difference	Weight	Mean Difference
	Ν	Mean(SD)	Ν	Mean(SD)	IV,Random,95% Cl		IV,Random,95% CI
Akinci 2011	16	1.13 (0.59)	16	1.05 (0.6)		5.9 %	0.08 [ -0.33, 0.49 ]
Bösch 2007	30	1.2 (0.5)		1.3 (0.5)		8.4 %	-0.10 [ -0.45, 0.25 ]
Emery 1998	23	1.07 (0.46)	25	1.04 (0.4)	-	16.7 %	0.03 [ -0.21, 0.27 ]
Faulkner 2010	6	1.94 (0.52)	8	1.69 (0.48)	<b>.</b>	3.5 %	0.25 [ -0.28, 0.78 ]
Khdour 2009	71	1.19 (0.56)	72	1.05 (0.49)	-	33.7 %	0.14 [ -0.03, 0.31 ]
Moullec 2008	16	1.31 (0.4)	11	1.25 (0.38)		11.3 %	0.06 [ -0.24, 0.36 ]
Ninot 2011	20	1.71 (0.56)	18	1.46 (0.6)		7.3 %	0.25 [ -0.12, 0.62 ]
Wakabayashi 2011	42	1.53 (0.6)	43	1.57 (0.7)	-	13.1 %	-0.04 [ -0.32, 0.24 ]
Total (95% CI)	224		204		•	100.0 %	0.08 [ -0.02, 0.18 ]
Heterogeneity: Tau <sup>2</sup> =	0.0; Chi <sup>2</sup> = 3.60, df =	7 (P = 0.82); I <sup>2</sup>	=0.0%				
Test for overall effect: 2	Z = 1.51 (P = 0.13)						
Test for subgroup differ	rences: Not applicable						

-2 - I Favours control 0

Favours self-management

I 2

# Analysis 2.8. Comparison 2 Sensitivity analyses with inclusion of CCTs, Outcome 8 Lung function: FEVI (% of predicted) (with CCTs).

Review: Self management for patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease

Comparison: 2 Sensitivity analyses with inclusion of CCTs

Outcome: 8 Lung function:  $FEV_1$  (% of predicted) (with CCTs)

Study or subgroup	Self-management		Control		Mean Difference	Weight	Mean Difference
	N	Mean(SD)	Ν	Mean(SD)	IV,Random,95% Cl	-	IV,Random,95% CI
Akinci 2011	16	40.7 (13.2)	16	39.3 ( 2. )		9.5 %	1.40 [ -7.37, 10.17 ]
Bourbeau 2003	79	41 (13.4)	66	43.1 (13.9)		35.7 %	-2.10 [ -6.57, 2.37 ]
Casas 2006	16	45 (18)	28	44 (18)		6.0 %	1.00 [ -10.06, 12.06 ]
Emery 1998	23	41 (20)	25	39 (16)		6.9 %	2.00 [ -8.30, 12.30 ]
Faulkner 2010	6	65.3 (11.9)	8	66.5 (12.1)		4.6 %	-1.20 [ -13.89, 11.49 ]
Gallefoss 1999	26	62 (14)	27	58 (14)		12.9 %	4.00 [ -3.54, 11.54 ]
Rea 2004	71	53.9 (19.2)	46	45.6 (17.2)		16.3 %	8.30 [ 1.62, 14.98 ]
Wakabayashi 2011	42	61.9 (19.7)	43	60.5 (24.8)		8.1 %	.40 [ -8.  ,  0.9  ]
Total (95% CI)	279		259		•	100.0 %	1.51 [ -1.21, 4.23 ]
Heterogeneity: Tau <sup>2</sup> =	0.20; Chi <sup>2</sup> = 7.08, df	= 7 (P = 0.42); I <sup>2</sup>	2 =1%				
Test for overall effect: 2	Z = 1.09 (P = 0.28)						
Test for subgroup diffe	rences: Not applicable						
						1	

-20 -10

Favours control

0

10 20

Favours self-management

# Analysis 2.9. Comparison 2 Sensitivity analyses with inclusion of CCTs, Outcome 9 Lung function: FEVI/FVC (with CCTs).

Review: Self management for patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease

Comparison: 2 Sensitivity analyses with inclusion of CCTs

Outcome: 9 Lung function:  $FEV_1/FVC$  (with CCTs)

Study or subgroup	Self-management		Control			Dif	Mean ference	Weight	Mean Difference
	Ν	Mean(SD)	Ν	Mean(SD)		IV,Rano	dom,95% Cl		IV,Random,95% Cl
Akinci 2011	16	49.7 (12.8)	16	45.4 (14.5)				16.4 %	4.30 [ -5.18, 13.78 ]
Casas 2006	17	45 (16)	38	49 (15)			+	18.3 %	-4.00 [ -12.98, 4.98 ]
Faulkner 2010	6	60.5 (6.7)	8	56.6 (9)		_		21.8 %	3.90 [ -4.32, 12.12 ]
Ninot 2011	20	51.5 (17.9)	18	51.48 (21.4)			-	9.3 %	0.02 [ -12.60, 12.64 ]
Wakabayashi 2011	42	56.5 (15)	43	58.9 (15.9)			<b>-</b>	34.2 %	-2.40 [ -8.97, 4.17 ]
Total (95% CI)	101		123			-	•	100.0 %	0.01 [ -3.83, 3.85 ]
Heterogeneity: Tau <sup>2</sup> =	0.0; Chi <sup>2</sup> = 2.93, df =	4 (P = 0.57); I <sup>2</sup>	=0.0%						
Test for overall effect: 2	Z = 0.00 (P = 1.0)								
Test for subgroup diffe	rences: Not applicable								
						I			
					-20	-10	0 10	20	

Favours self-management

Favours control

# Analysis 2.10. Comparison 2 Sensitivity analyses with inclusion of CCTs, Outcome 10 Exercise capacity: 6MW (with CCTs).

Review: Self management for patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease

Comparison: 2 Sensitivity analyses with inclusion of CCTs

Outcome: 10 Exercise capacity: 6MW (with CCTs)

Study or subgroup	Self-management		Control		Mean Difference	Weight	Mean Difference
	Ν	Mean(SD)	Ν	Mean(SD)	IV,Random,95% Cl		IV,Random,95% CI
Akinci 2011	16	190.3 (65)	16	170.6 (55.4)		12.8 %	19.70 [ -22.15, 61.55 ]
Bourbeau 2003	67	289.2 (110)	53	298.5 (86)		13.6 %	-9.30 [ -44.37, 25.77 ]
Bösch 2007	30	436 (94)	П	386 (99)		9.9 %	50.00 [ -17.48, 117.48 ]
Ghanem 2010	25	141.7 (23.1)	14	68.6 (32.1)		15.1 %	73.10 [ 54.00, 92.20 ]
Monninkhof 2003	127	415.5 (104.7)	120	438.6 (85.3)		14.7 %	-23.10 [ -46.86, 0.66 ]
Moullec 2008	П	510.6 (80.2)	16	436.3 (82.1)		10.5 %	74.30 [ 12.13, 136.47 ]
Ninot 2011	20	488.1 (73.8)	18	415.6 (109)		10.7 %	72.50 [ 12.65, 132.35 ]
Wakabayashi 2011	42	492.2 (90.5)	43	440.9 (109.9)		12.7 %	51.30 [ 8.54, 94.06 ]
Total (95% CI)	338		291			100.0 %	35.90 [ 1.35, 70.44 ]
Heterogeneity: Tau <sup>2</sup> =	1964.68; Chi <sup>2</sup> = 48.	64, df = 7 (P<0.0	$00001$ ; $l^2 =$	86%			
Test for overall effect: Z	Z = 2.04 (P = 0.042)						
Test for subgroup differ	ences: Not applicabl	e					

-50 0

-100

Favours control Favours self-management

50 100

# Analysis 2.11. Comparison 2 Sensitivity analyses with inclusion of CCTs, Outcome 11 Mortality (with CCTs).

Review: Self management for patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease

Comparison: 2 Sensitivity analyses with inclusion of CCTs

Outcome: II Mortality (with CCTs)

Study or subgroup	Self-management	Control	Odds Ratio M- H,Random,95%	Weight	Odds Ratio M- H,Random,95%
	n/N	n/N	Cl		CI
Bourbeau 2003	13/96	18/95		15.8 %	0.67 [ 0.31, 1.46 ]
Casas 2006	12/65	14/90		13.3 %	1.23 [ 0.53, 2.87 ]
Coultas 2005a	2/72	3/73		2.9 %	0.67 [ 0.11, 4.11 ]
Coultas 2005b	3/72	3/73		3.6 %	1.01 [ 0.20, 5.20 ]
Khdour 2009	3/87	5/86		4.5 %	0.58 [ 0.13, 2.50 ]
Monninkhof 2003	3/127	3/121		3.6 %	0.95 [ 0.19, 4.81 ]
Moullec 2008	0/14	1/26		0.9 %	0.59 [ 0.02, 15.35 ]
Rea 2004	2/83	4/52		3.2 %	0.30 [ 0.05, 1.68 ]
Rice 2010	36/372	48/371	-	45.5 %	0.72 [ 0.46, 1.14 ]
van Wetering 2009	7/102	5/97		6.8 %	1.36 [ 0.42, 4.43 ]
Total (95% CI)	1090	1084	•	100.0 %	0.78 [ 0.57, 1.07 ]
Total events: 81 (Self-mana	gement), 104 (Control)				
Heterogeneity: $Tau^2 = 0.0$ ;	Chi <sup>2</sup> = 3.78, df = 9 (P = 0.9	3); l <sup>2</sup> =0.0%			
Test for overall effect: $Z =$	1.55 (P = 0.12)				
Test for subgroup difference	es: Not applicable				
			0.02 0.1 1 10 50		

0.02 0.1 I Favours self-management

Favours control

### Analysis 3.1. Comparison 3 Subgroup analyses, Outcome I HRQOL: SGRQ total (subgroup by follow-up).

Review: Self management for patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease

Comparison: 3 Subgroup analyses

Outcome: I HRQOL: SGRQ total (subgroup by follow-up)

Study or subgroup	Self-management N	Mean(SD)	Control N	Mean(SD)	Mean Difference IV,Random,95% Cl	Mean Difference IV,Random,95% Cl
>=  2 months of follo	w-up					
Bourbeau 2003	81	50.6 (17.8)	76	54.2 (17.6)	<b>-</b> _	-3.60 [ -9.14, 1.94 ]
Casas 2006	21	37 (22)	43	51 (19)		-14.00 [ -24.99, -3.01 ]
Gallefoss 1999	26	40 (16)	27	43.1 (21)		-3.10 [ -13.13, 6.93 ]
Khdour 2009	71	61.8 (16.6)	72	65.3 (18.6)		-3.50 [ -9.28, 2.28 ]
Monninkhof 2003	122	37.4 (18.8)	113	37.7 (17)		-0.30 [ -4.88, 4.28 ]
Ninot 2011	18	31.9 (15.1)	20	39.7 (22.1)		-7.80 [ -19.74, 4.14 ]
Rice 2010	237	59.8 (17.4)	212	63.5 (17.6)		-3.70 [ -6.94, -0.46 ]
Wakabayashi 2011	42	29.7 (17)	43	34.7 (21.7)		-5.00 [ -13.28, 3.28 ]
2 < 12 months of follow	-up					
Coultas 2005a	49	58.6 (20.4)	26	58.8 (16.4)		-0.20 [ -8.71, 8.31 ]
Coultas 2005b	51	55.1 (16.4)	25	58.8 (16.4)		-3.70 [ -11.55, 4.15 ]
Koff 2009	19	44.4 (14.6)	19	50.9 (12.5)		-6.50 [ -15.14, 2.14 ]
					<u> </u>	

-10 -20 0 10 20

Favours self-management Favours control

### Analysis 3.2. Comparison 3 Subgroup analyses, Outcome 2 Respiratory-related hospital admissions (subgroup by follow-up).

Review: Self management for patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease

Comparison: 3 Subgroup analyses

Outcome: 2 Respiratory-related hospital admissions (subgroup by follow-up)

Study or subgroup	Self-management	Control	Odds Ratio M-	Odds Ratio M-
	n/N	n/N	H,Random,95% Cl	H,Random,95% Cl
>=  2 months of follow-up				
Bourbeau 2003	31/96	48/95		0.47 [ 0.26, 0.84 ]
Gallefoss 1999	3/31	4/3		0.72 [ 0.15, 3.54 ]
Khdour 2009	/7	30/72		0.26 [ 0.12, 0.57 ]
Monninkhof 2003	15/127	16/121		0.88 [ 0.41, 1.87 ]
Rea 2004	18/83	20/52		0.44 [ 0.21, 0.95 ]
Rice 2010	79/372	6/37	+	0.59 [ 0.43, 0.83 ]
2 < 12 months of follow-up				
Coultas 2005a	6/49	3/26		1.07 [ 0.24, 4.68 ]
Coultas 2005b	5/5	2/25		1.25 [ 0.23, 6.94 ]
Koff 2009	1/19	2/19		0.47 [ 0.04, 5.70 ]
			0.01 0.1 10 100	

Favours self-management

Favours control

Self management for patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease (Review)
Copyright © 2014 The Cochrane Collaboration. Published by John Wiley & Sons, Ltd.

# Analysis 3.3. Comparison 3 Subgroup analyses, Outcome 3 HRQOL: SGRQ total (subgroup by exercise programme).

Review: Self management for patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease

Comparison: 3 Subgroup analyses

Outcome: 3 HRQOL: SGRQ total (subgroup by exercise programme)

Study or subgroup	Self-management N	Mean(SD)	Control N	Mean(SD)	Mean Difference IV,Random,95% CI	Weight	Mean Difference IV,Random,95% CI
I With exercise program	me						
Bourbeau 2003	81	50.6 (17.8)	76	54.2 (17.6)		11.3 %	-3.60 [ -9.14, 1.94 ]
Monninkhof 2003	122	37.4 (18.8)	113	37.7 (17)		16.5 %	-0.30 [ -4.88, 4.28 ]
Ninot 2011	18	31.9 (15.1)	20	39.7 (22.1)		2.4 %	-7.80 [ -19.74, 4.14 ]
Subtotal (95% CI) Heterogeneity: $Tau^2 = 0.0$	<b>221</b> C $hi^2 = 1.75 df = 2$	$(P = 0.42) \cdot l^2 =$	<b>209</b>		•	30.3 %	-2.13 [ -5.52, 1.25 ]
Test for overall effect: $Z =$		(1 - 0.12), 1 -	-0.070				
2 Without exercise progr	amme						
Casas 2006	21	37 (22)	43	51 (19)	•	2.9 %	-14.00 [ -24.99, -3.01 ]
Coultas 2005a	49	58.6 (20.4)	26	58.8 (16.4)		4.8 %	-0.20 [ -8.71, 8.31 ]
Coultas 2005b	51	55.1 (16.4)	25	58.8 (16.4)		5.6 %	-3.70 [ -11.55, 4.15 ]
Gallefoss 1999	26	40 (16)	27	43.1 (21)		3.4 %	-3.10 [ -13.13, 6.93 ]
Khdour 2009	71	61.8 (16.6)	72	65.3 (18.6)		10.4 %	-3.50 [ -9.28, 2.28 ]
Koff 2009	19	44.4 (14.6)	19	50.9 (12.5)		4.6 %	-6.50 [ -15.14, 2.14 ]
Rice 2010	237	59.8 (17.4)	212	63.5 (17.6)		32.9 %	-3.70 [ -6.94, -0.46 ]
Wakabayashi 2011	42	29.7 (17)	43	34.7 (21.7)		5.1 %	-5.00 [ -13.28, 3.28 ]
Subtotal (95% CI)	516		467		•	<b>69.</b> 7 %	-4.10 [ -6.33, -1.88 ]
Heterogeneity: $Tau^2 = 0.0$	); $Chi^2 = 4.4I$ , $df = 7$	$(P = 0.73); I^2 =$	=0.0%				
Test for overall effect: Z =	= 3.61 (P = 0.00031)						
Total (95% CI)	737		676		•	100.0 %	-3.51 [ -5.37, -1.65 ]
Heterogeneity: $Tau^2 = 0.0$		0 (P = 0.72); $I^2$	=0.0%				
Test for overall effect: Z =	· · · ·						
Test for subgroup differen	lices: $Chi^2 = 0.91$ , df =	=   (P = 0.34),	2 =0.0%				
					-20 -10 0 10	20	
				Favours se	If-management Favours	control	

## Analysis 3.4. Comparison 3 Subgroup analyses, Outcome 4 Respiratory-related hospital admissions (subgroup by exercise programme).

Review: Self management for patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease

#### Comparison: 3 Subgroup analyses

Outcome: 4 Respiratory-related hospital admissions (subgroup by exercise programme)

Study or subgroup	Self-management	Control	Odds Ratio M-	Weight	Odds Ratio M-
	n/N	n/N	H,Random,95% Cl		H,Random,9 Cl
I With exercise programme					
Bourbeau 2003	31/96	48/95	-	17.3 %	0.47 [ 0.26, 0.84 ]
Monninkhof 2003	15/127	16/121		11.5 %	0.88 [ 0.41, 1.87 ]
Ninot 2011	5/18	3/20		2.9 %	2.18 [ 0.44, 10.83 ]
Subtotal (95% CI)	241	236	•	31.7 %	0.75 [ 0.37, 1.53 ]
Total events: 51 (Self-manage	ement), 67 (Control)				
Heterogeneity: $Tau^2 = 0.19;$	$Chi^2 = 4.02, df = 2 (P = 0.1)$	3); I <sup>2</sup> =50%			
Test for overall effect: $Z = 0$ .	79 (P = 0.43)				
2 Without exercise program	me				
Coultas 2005a	6/49	3/26		3.4 %	1.07 [ 0.24, 4.68 ]
Coultas 2005b	5/51	2/25		2.5 %	1.25 [ 0.23, 6.94 ]
Gallefoss 1999	3/31	4/3		2.9 %	0.72 [ 0.15, 3.54 ]
Khdour 2009	/7	30/72		10.5 %	0.26 [ 0.12, 0.57
Koff 2009	1/19	2/19		1.2 %	0.47 [ 0.04, 5.70 ]
Rea 2004	18/83	20/52		11.2 %	0.44 [ 0.21, 0.95]
Rice 2010	79/372	116/371	-	36.6 %	0.59 [ 0.43, 0.83 ]
Subtotal (95% CI)	676	596	•	68.3 %	0.54 [ 0.41, 0.71 ]
Total events: 123 (Self-manag	gement), 177 (Control)				
Heterogeneity: $Tau^2 = 0.0$ ; C	$Chi^2 = 5.8I$ , $df = 6$ (P = 0.45)	); l <sup>2</sup> =0.0%			
Test for overall effect: $Z = 4$ .	46 (P < 0.00001)				
Total (95% CI)	917	832	•	100.0 %	0.57 [ 0.43, 0.75 ]
Total events: 174 (Self-manag	gement), 244 (Control)				
Heterogeneity: $Tau^2 = 0.03$ ;		32); I <sup>2</sup> = I 3%			
Test for overall effect: $Z = 3$ .	96 (P = 0.000076)				

0.01 0.1

Favours self-management

10 100

Favours control

## Analysis 3.5. Comparison 3 Subgroup analyses, Outcome 5 Exercise capacity: 6MW (subgroup exercise programme).

Review: Self management for patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease

Comparison: 3 Subgroup analyses

Outcome: 5 Exercise capacity: 6MW (subgroup exercise programme)

Study or subgroup	Self-management		Control		Mean Difference	Mean Difference
	Ν	Mean(SD)	Ν	Mean(SD)	IV,Random,95% CI	IV,Random,95% CI
I With exercise programm	ne					
Bourbeau 2003	67	289.2 (110)	53	298.5 (86)		-9.30 [ -44.37, 25.77 ]
Bösch 2007	30	436 (94)	11	386 (99)		50.00 [ -17.48, 117.48 ]
Ghanem 2010	25	141.7 (23.1)	14	68.6 (32.1)		73.10 [ 54.00, 92.20 ]
Monninkhof 2003	127	415.5 (104.7)	120	438.62 (85.3)		-23.12 [ -46.88, 0.64 ]
Ninot 2011	20	488.1 (73.8)	18	415.6 (109)		72.50 [ 12.65, 132.35 ]
2 Without exercise progra	amme					
Wakabayashi 2011	42	492.2 (90.5)	43	440.9 (109.9)		51.30 [ 8.54, 94.06 ]

-100 -50 0 50

100

Favours self-management Favours treatment

### Analysis 3.6. Comparison 3 Subgroup analyses, Outcome 6 HRQOL: SGRQ total (behavioural components).

Review: Self management for patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease

Comparison: 3 Subgroup analyses

Outcome: 6 HRQOL: SGRQ total (behavioural components)

Study or subgroup	Self-management		Control		Mean Difference	Weight	Mean Difference
	N	Mean(SD)	Ν	Mean(SD)	IV,Random,95% CI		IV,Random,95% CI
I With behavioural compo	onents						
Bourbeau 2003	81	50.6 (17.8)	76	54.2 (17.6)		11.3 %	-3.60 [ -9.14, 1.94 ]
Casas 2006	21	37 (22)	43	51 (19)		2.9 %	-14.00 [ -24.99, -3.01 ]
Khdour 2009	71	61.8 (16.6)	72	65.3 (18.6)		10.4 %	-3.50 [ -9.28, 2.28 ]
Monninkhof 2003	122	37.4 (18.8)	113	37.7 (17)		16.5 %	-0.30 [ -4.88, 4.28 ]
Subtotal (95% CI)	295		304		-	41.1 %	-3.61 [ -7.65, 0.44 ]
Heterogeneity: $Tau^2 = 7.1$	5; Chi <sup>2</sup> = 5.26, df = 3	$B (P = 0.15); I^2$	=43%				
Test for overall effect: $Z =$	I.75 (P = 0.08I)						
2 Without behavioural cor	mponents						
Coultas 2005a	49	58.6 (20.4)	26	58.8 (16.4)		4.8 %	-0.20 [ -8.71, 8.31 ]
Coultas 2005b	51	55.1 (16.4)	25	58.8 (16.4)		5.6 %	-3.70 [ -11.55, 4.15 ]
Gallefoss 1999	26	40 (16)	27	43.1 (21)		3.4 %	-3.10 [ -13.13, 6.93 ]
Koff 2009	19	44.4 (14.6)	19	50.9 (12.5)		4.6 %	-6.50 [ -15.14, 2.14 ]
Ninot 2011	18	31.9 (15.1)	20	39.7 (22.1)		2.4 %	-7.80 [ -19.74, 4.14 ]
Rice 2010	237	59.8 (17.4)	212	63.5 (17.6)		32.9 %	-3.70 [ -6.94, -0.46 ]
Wakabayashi 2011	42	29.7 (17)	43	34.7 (21.7)		5.1 %	-5.00 [ -13.28, 3.28 ]
Subtotal (95% CI)	442		372		•	<b>58.9</b> %	-3.88 [ -6.31, -1.46 ]
Heterogeneity: $Tau^2 = 0.0$	; Chi <sup>2</sup> = 1.59, df = 6	$(P = 0.95); I^2 =$	=0.0%				
Test for overall effect: Z =	3.14 (P = 0.0017)						
Total (95% CI)	737		676		•	100.0 %	-3.51 [ -5.37, -1.65 ]
Heterogeneity: $Tau^2 = 0.0$	; $Chi^2 = 7.07$ , $df = 10$	$P = 0.72$ ; $I^2$	=0.0%				
Test for overall effect: $Z =$	3.69 (P = 0.00022)						
Test for subgroup difference	ces: Chi <sup>2</sup> = 0.01, df =	:   (P = 0.91), I	2 =0.0%				

-20 Favours self-management

-10

0

10

Favours control

20

## Analysis 3.7. Comparison 3 Subgroup analyses, Outcome 7 Respiratory-related hospital admissions (behavioural components).

Review: Self management for patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease

Comparison: 3 Subgroup analyses

Outcome: 7 Respiratory-related hospital admissions (behavioural components)

Study or subgroup	Self-management	Control	Odds Ratio M-	Weight	Odds Ratio M-
	n/N	n/N	H,Random,95% Cl		H,Random,9 Cl
I With behavioural compone	ents				
Bourbeau 2003	31/96	48/95		17.3 %	0.47 [ 0.26, 0.84 ]
Khdour 2009	/7	30/72		10.5 %	0.26 [ 0.12, 0.57 ]
Monninkhof 2003	15/127	16/121	-	11.5 %	0.88 [ 0.41, 1.87 ]
Rea 2004	18/83	20/52		11.2 %	0.44 [ 0.21, 0.95 ]
Subtotal (95% CI)	377	340	•	50.5 %	0.47 [ 0.30, 0.74 ]
Total events: 75 (Self-manage	ement), 114 (Control)				
Heterogeneity: $Tau^2 = 0.08;$	$Chi^2 = 4.90, df = 3 (P = 0.1)$	8); I <sup>2</sup> =39%			
Test for overall effect: $Z = 3.2$	23 (P = 0.0012)	·-			
2 Without behavioural comp	onents				
Coultas 2005a	6/49	3/26		3.4 %	1.07 [ 0.24, 4.68 ]
Coultas 2005b	5/51	2/25		2.5 %	1.25 [ 0.23, 6.94 ]
Gallefoss 1999	3/31	4/31		2.9 %	0.72 [ 0.15, 3.54 ]
Koff 2009	1/19	2/19		1.2 %	0.47 [ 0.04, 5.70 ]
Ninot 2011	5/18	3/20		2.9 %	2.18 [ 0.44, 10.83 ]
Rice 2010	79/372	6/37	-	36.6 %	0.59 [ 0.43, 0.83 ]
Subtotal (95% CI)	540	492	•	49.5 %	0.65 [ 0.48, 0.89 ]
Total events: 99 (Self-manage	ement), 130 (Control)				
Heterogeneity: Tau <sup>2</sup> = 0.0; C	hi <sup>2</sup> = 3.56, df = 5 (P = 0.61	); l <sup>2</sup> =0.0%			
Test for overall effect: $Z = 2$ .	74 (P = 0.0062)				
Total (95% CI)	917	832	•	100.0 %	0.57 [ 0.43, 0.75 ]
Total events: 174 (Self-manag	gement), 244 (Control)				
Heterogeneity: $Tau^2 = 0.03;$	Chi <sup>2</sup> = 10.35, df = 9 (P = 0.	32); I <sup>2</sup> = I 3%			
Test for overall effect: $Z = 3.9$	96 (P = 0.000076)				
	: Chi <sup>2</sup> = 1.40, df = 1 (P = 0	24) $ ^2 = 28\%$			

0.01 0.1

Favours self-management

10 100

Favours control

### ADDITIONAL TABLES

### Table 1. Characteristics of participants in included studies

	Included participants (n)				Age (years)			Sex (% male)		FEV <sub>1</sub> (L or %)	
	Interven- tion	Control	Interven- tion	Control	Interven- tion	Control	Interven- tion	Control	Interven- tion	Control	
Comparis	on with usu	al care									
Akinci 2011	27	25	41	36	71.8 (7.8)	65.1 (10. 2)	n.a.	n.a	0.9 (0.3)	1.0 (0.4)	
Bösch 2007	38	12	21	8	63.8 (8.4)	64.6 (6.8)	52 (total group)	n.a.	1.3 (0.5)	1.4 (0.5)	
Bourbeau 2003	96	95	10	17	69.4 (6.5)	69.6 (7.4)	52	59	1.0 (0.3)	1.0 (0.3)	
Casas 2006	65	90	26	20	70 (9)	72 (9)	77	88	43 (20)	41 (15)	
Cha- vannes 2009	79	73	14	18	64 (11)	63 (11)	59	67	62 (19)	66 (16)	
Chuang 2011	141	141	n.a.	n.a.	n.a.	n.a.	35	35	n.a.	n.a.	
Coultas 2005a	72	-	29	-	68.3 (6.6)	-	43		46.2 (17. 9)	-	
Coultas 2005b	72	73	32	30	70.1 (7.0)	68.8 (10. 4)	33	54	42.2 (16. 2)	46.2 (17. 2)	
Emery 1998	25	25	8	0	67.4 (5.9)	67.4 (7.1)	40	48	1.1 (0.5)	1.0 (0.4)	
Faulkner 2010	10	10	40	20	70.8 (10. 5)	71.3 (4.5)	90	70	2.0 (0.4)	1.7 (0.5)	
Gallefoss 1999	31	31	16	13	57 (9)	58 (10)	48	52	1.8 (0.5)	1.7 (0.5)	
Ghanem 2010	25	14	0	0	57 (11.6)	56.4 (9)	n.a.	n.a.	0.8 (0.4)	0.6 (0.2)	
Hill 2010	55	45	9	4	63.4 (9.6)	65.7 (9.9)	44	46	60.0 (14. 3)	58.2 (14. 4)	

Table 1.	Characteristics	of participants	in included studies	(Continued)
----------	-----------------	-----------------	---------------------	-------------

Khdour 2009	86	87	17	17	65.6 (10. 1)	67.3 (9.2)	44	44	1.0 (0.5)	1.1 (0.5)
Kheirabadi 2008	21	21	n.a.	n.a.	56.6 (5.7)	56.2 (4.1)	62	76	n.a.	n.a.
Koff 2009	20	20	5	5	66.6 (9.1)	65.0 (8.2)	45	50	33.6 (9.1)	31.1 (10. 2)
Mon- ninkhof 2003	127	121	4	6	65 (7)	65 (7)	85	84	1.7 (0.6)	1.8 (0.5)
Moullec 2008	14	26	21	38	62.9 (7.4)	59.7(9.6)	71	81	49.3 (14. 9)	46.8 (18. 2)
Ninot 2011	23	22	13	18	65 (59- 74)	61 (56 to 65)	78	64	1.69 (1.17 to 2.01)	1.52 (1.06 to 1.85)
Oster- lund Efraims- son 2006	26	26	0	0	66 (9.4)	67 (10.4)	50	50	n.a.	n.a.
Rea 2004	83	52	14	12	68 (44 to 48) (total group)	n.a.	42 (total group)	n.a.	1.2 (0.5)	1.1 (0.5)
Rice 2010	372	371	10	13	69.1 (9.4)	70.7 (9.7)	98	98	1.1 (0.5)	1.2 (0.5)
van Wetering 2009	102	97	25	17	65.9 (8.8)	67.2 (8.9)	71	71	58 (17)	60 (15)
Wak- abayashi 2011	52	50	19	14	72.9 (6.4)	70.4 (8.6)	88	84	1.5 (0.5)	1.6 (0.7)
Head-to-head trials										
Effing 2009	80	79	16	9	63.1 (7.9)	63.7 (8.0)	57	61	1.4 (0.6)	1.4 (0.5)
Effing 2011	80	79	8	14	62.9 (8.1)	63.9 (7.8)	58	58	1.4 (0.5)	1.4 (0.5)

Table 1.	Characteristics of participants in included studies	(Continued)
----------	---	-------------

Kara 2004	30	30	n.a	n.a.	61.1 (11. 3)	61.4 (11. 1)	78 (total group)	n.a.	n.a.	n.a.
Nguyen 2008	26	24	27	17	68.0 (8.3)	70.9 (8.6)	61	55	49.0 (16. 8)	50.3 (17. 6)
Nguyen 2009	9	8	0	0	72 (9)	64 (12)	33	37	46.7 (18. 7)	34.4 (15)
Sassi- Dambron 1995	47	51	13	24	67.5 (8.0)	67.3 (8.0)	55	45	1.1 (0.5)	1.2 (0.6)
Stulbarg 2002	40; 37	38	10; 11	11	66.2 (6.4) ; 67.2 (7. 6)	65.7 (6.8)	50/38	32	1.1 (0.4); 1.2 (0.3)	1.0 (0.3)

### Table 2. Characteristics of interventions in included studies

Author	Follow-up	Comparison	Setting intervention	Duration interven- tion	Content interven- tion						
Comparison with usual care											
Akinci 2011	Three months	based pulmonary re-	Home-based, indi- vidual, face-to-face, educational booklet	to three sessions of two to three hours, four phone calls; ex-	Education re- garding the disease, methods for smok- ing cessation, use of medication, coping with breathlessness, advice about exer- cise and activities						
Bösch 2007	12 months	COPD outpatient education program versus usual care		Four small-group sessions of 120 min- utes	Education regarding the dis- ease, smoking ces- sation, action plan with self treatment of exacerbations, ad- vice about exercise, advice about nutri- tion, advice about medication, coping with breathlessness, travelling						

Bourbeau 2003	24 months	Self management versus usual care	Home-based, indi- vidual	Seven to eight week * one hour; first two months weekly tele- phone calls; from then, once-a-month telephone call. Exer- cise evaluation (not mandatory) and ex- ercise teaching three times a week for 30 to 45 minutes	breathing and coughing tech-
Casas 2006	12 months	Integrated care ver- sus usual care	Hospital-based and home-based, group sessions and indi- vidual sessions, face- to-face	One group session of two hours, three individual sessions of 40 minutes, and one to 10 sessions at home of 20 minutes	Education regarding the dis- ease, smoking ces- sation, action plan with self treatment of exacerbations, ad- vice about exercise, advice about nutri- tion, advice about medication, coping with breathlessness, travelling, end-of-life decision making, interpreta- tion of medical test- ing, irritant avoid- ance, anxiety and panic control
Chavannes 2009	12 months	Integrated disease management versus usual care	General practise, group ses- sions and individ- ual sessions, face-to- face, telephone	One-month, twice- weekly in- dividual education, five months twice weekly	Education regarding the dis- ease, smoking ces- sation, action plan with self treatment

				one-hour training in group sessions, one hour at home	of exacerbations, ex- ercise programme, advice about nutri- tion, advice about medication
Chuang 2011	12 months	Participant-centric COPD programme versus usual care	Outpatient clinic, individual	≥ One face-to-face 45 minutes, ≥ 10 educational calls 10 to 15 minutes each	Education regarding the dis- ease, smoking ces- sation, action plan with self treatment of exacerbations, ad- vice about exercise, advice about nutri- tion, advice about medication, coping with breathlessness
Coultas 2005a; Coultas 2005b	Six months	Nurse-assisted med- ical management (MM) or nurse-as- sisted collaborative management (CM) versus usual care	Primary care	MM: 124 min- utes (seven sessions) ; CM: 207 minutes (eight sessions)	Education re- garding the disease, smoking cessation, action plan, advice about medication
Emery 1998	Two months	Education and stress manage- ment (ESM) versus usual care (exclude EXESM)	Duke Univer- sity Center for liv- ing, group educa- tion	16 one-hour-long edu- cational lectures, 10 one- hour group meet- ings for stress man- agement and social support	COPD knowledge, therapy, coping, interpreting pulmonary function tests, understanding arterial blood gases, stress management
Faulkner 2010	10 weeks	Health- enhancing physical activity programme versus usual care	University exercise facility, group ses- sions, face-to-face, booklet	Eight sessions of 90 minutes	Education regard- ing the disease, exer- cise programme, ad- vice about exercise, coping with breath- lessness
Gallefoss 1999	12 months	Standardised educa- tion programme and a self manage- ment programme versus usual care	Outpatient clinic, group and individ- ual sessions, patient brochure	Two two-hour group ses- sions, two to four in- dividual sessions of 40 minutes	COPD knowledge, medication, action plan, symptoms, ex- acerbations, inhala- tion technique, smoking cessation, relaxation, coping

Ghanem 2010	Two months	Home-based pulmonary rehabil- itation programme versus usual care	Home-based, indi- vidual sessions, face- to-face, booklet	Four individual ses- sions of one hour, every other day exer- cise for two months	Education regard- ing the disease, exer- cise programme, ad- vice about nutri- tion, advice about medication
Hill 2010	Three months	Brief disease-specific ed- ucation programme versus usual care	Primary care prac- tise, individ- ual sessions, face-to- face, written teach- ing manual	Two individual ses- sions of one hour	Education regarding the dis- ease, (strategies for) smoking cessation, recognition of an exacerbation, advice about exercise, ad- vice about medica- tion
Khdour 2009	12 months	Clinical pharmacy- led disease and medicine manage- ment programme versus usual care	Hospital (out- patient clinic), indi- vidual sessions, face- to-face, telephone	One session of one hour, reinforcement at each outpatient visit every six months, two telephone calls at three months and nine months	Education regarding the dis- ease, smoking ces- sation, action plan with self treatment of exacerbations, ad- vice about exercise, advice about nutri- tion, advice about medication, coping with breathlessness
Kheirabadi 2008	Three months	Self management and behaviour mod- ification group edu- cation versus usual care	Hospital (outpatient clinic), group sessions, face- to-face, telephone	Eight group sessions of 60 to 90 minutes; participants were followed up by phone	Education regarding the dis- ease, smoking ces- sation, exercise pro- gramme, action plan, advice about exercise, ad- vice about nutri- tion, advice about medication
Koff 2009	Three months	Proactive integrated care versus usual care	Home-based, individual, face-to- face, telecommuni- cation device	One indi- vidual session at en- rolment, each week- day morning a tele- health session with COPD-specific ed- ucation of 20 min- utes	Education regard- ing the disease, ex- ercise programme, action plan, advice about exercise, ad- vice about medica- tion

Monninkhof 2003	12 months	Comprehensive self management programme versus usual care	Out- patient at the hospi- tal and community- based, group edu- cation, educational booklet	Five two- hour group sessions, one or two one-hour group training ses- sions	COPD knowledge, in- halation technique, importance of exer- cise, relaxation, nu- trition, coping with breath- lessness, ergonomic posture and energy conservation during daily activities or work, communica- tion and social re- lationships, guide- lines for self treat- ment for exacerba- tions (action plans) , a fitness program aimed at coping with disease, recognising individ- ual capacity, social interactions and be- havioural change
Moullec 2008	12 months	Mul- tidisciplinary main- tenance programme after a first inpatient PR versus standard aftercare/usual care	Community-based, group sessions, face- to-face	3.5 hours exercise per week (72 ses- sions), two hours health education per month (12 sessions) , one hour psychoso- cial support in dis- cussion group per month (12 sessions)	Education regarding the dis- ease, smoking ces- sation, exercise pro- gramme, action plan, advice about exercise, ad- vice about nutri- tion, advice about medication, coping with breathlessness
Ninot 2011	12 months			Eight group sessions of two hours, three phone calls	
Osterlund Efraimsson 2006	Three to five months	Structured educa- tional intervention versus usual care		lasted for about one	Education regard- ing COPD, smok- ing cessation, action

			ual sessions, face-to- face		plan, ad- vice about exercise, advice about nutri- tion, advice about medication, coping with breathlessness
Rea 2004	12 months	Chronic disease management versus usual care	Outpatient clinic, GP, home-based, in- dividual	12 monthly visits to practise nurse, four three-monthly visits to GP, at least one home visit of respi- ratory nurse special- ist and one follow- ing hospital admis- sions	An action plan de- tail- ing advice on how to manage worsening symptoms, when to call the GP, and self medication options decided by the GP. Informa- tion about smoking cessation and the use of inhalers was given. Annual in- fluenza vaccination and attendance at a pulmonary rehabil- itation programme were recommended
Rice 2010	12 months	Simpli- fied disease manage- ment programme versus usual care	Outpatient clinic, group and individ- ual sessions, face-to- face	One group session of one to 1.5 hours, 12 monthly phone calls of 10 to 15 minutes	Education regard- ing COPD, smok- ing cessation, action plan with self treat- ment, advice about exercise, advice about medi- cation, coping with breathlessness
van Wetering 2009	24 months		Community- and home-based, indi- vidual sessions, face- to-face, patient edu- cation book	30 minutes of phys- io- therapy visits twice a week during the first four months, twice a day during 30 minutes at home, education duration unknown. Once-a- month physiother- apy during the fol- lowing 20 months	Education regard- ing COPD, smok- ing cessation, exer- cise programme, ad- vice about exercise, advice about nutri- tion

Wakabayashi 2011	12 months	Integrated care fo- cusing on partici- pant infor- mation needs for the self management of COPD versus usual care	Outpa- tient clinic, individ- ual sessions, face-to- face, booklet	Six monthly indi- vidual sessions of at least 30 minutes	Education regard- ing COPD, smok- ing cessation, action plan with self treat- ment, advice about exercise, advice about nutri- tion, advice about medication, coping with breathlessness
Head-to-head trials					
Kara 2004	Two months	Structured ed- ucation programme versus educational advice	Hospital (outpatient clinic), group and individ- ual sessions, face-to- face, written teach- ing manual	60 to 70 minutes, later 35 to 40 min- utes three or four times per week in small groups	Edu- cation regarding the disease, smok- ing cessation, exer- cise programme, ad- vice about exercise, advice about nutri- tion, advice about medication, coping with breathlessness
Stulbarg 2002	12 months	Dyspnoea self man- agement	Home-based walk- ing, hospital-based self management educa- tion (?)	Three hours in four sessions over eight weeks, walk at least four times per week for minimum of 20 minutes	alised dyspnoea self management educa-
		Dyspnoea self man- agement and expo- sure	Home-based walk- ing, hospital-based (?) self management education and expo- sure	sessions over eight weeks, walk at least	cation, home-walk- ing prescription, ex- posure to exercise-
		Dyspnoea self man- agement and train- ing	Home-based walk- ing, hospital-based (?) self management education and train- ing	sessions over eight weeks, walk at least	cation, home-walk- ing prescription, ex-

				coached tread- mill exercise sessions for 30 minutes three times per week for eight weeks	
Nguyen 2009 Six months	Mobile-coached cell phone-based ex- ercise persistence in- tervention	Outpatient clinic- and home-based, in- divid- ual sessions, face-to- face, booklet, tele- phone	or two phone calls	about exercise and exercise programme with collabo- rative monitoring of symptoms and ex- ercise and ongoing	
		Mobile-self moni- tored exercise persis- tence intervention	Outpatient clinic- and home-based, in- divid- ual sessions, face-to- face, booklet, tele- phone	One individual ses- sion of 30 to 45 minutes, standard (self monitored) text message, 150 min- utes of moderate- intensity endurance exercise over three to five sessions per week for six months	about exercise and exercise programme
Nguyen 2008	Six months	Dyspnoea self man- agement programme face-to- face		1.5- to two-hour face-to-face consul- tation, six one-hour weekly group ses- sions of structured education of dysp- noea manage- ment strategies face- to-face, four times/ wk 30 minutes endurance, three times/wk arm strengthening, rein- forcement via tele- phone weekly in month one, bi- weekly in months two through six	ercise programme, action plan, advice about exercise, ad-

		Dyspnoea self man- agement programme Internet-based		weekly group ses- sions of structured	ercise programme, action plan, advice about exercise, ad- vice about medica- tion, coping with
Sassi-Dambron 1995	12 months	Dyspnoea manage- ment	Group sessions, face-to-face	Six weekly sessions	Education regard- ing the disease, ad- vice about exercise, coping with breath- lessness
		General health edu- cation	Group sessions, face-to-face	Six weekly general health edu- cation sessions	
Effing 2011	12 months	Self man- agement and com- munity-based exer- cise programme	Outpa- tient clinic, private physiotherapy prac- tise, group and indi- vidual sessions, face- to-face, telephone, booklet	group self manage-	garding COPD, ac- tion plan, advice about exercise, ad- vice about nutri-

		Self management programme	group and individ-	group self manage-	garding COPD, ac- tion plan, advice about exercise, ad- vice about nutri-
Effing 2009 12 months	Self management and self treatment	group and individ-	group self manage- ment ses- sions with three fol-	regarding COPD, action plan with self treatment	
		Self management programme	group and individ-	group self manage-	garding COPD, ac- tion plan, advice about exercise, ad-

# Table 3. Number of studies reporting outcome

	Studies with usual care	Head-to-head trials			
Primary outcomes					
Health-related quality of life scores	20	4			
Number of hospital admissions: respira- tory-related	12	1			
Number of hospital admissions: all-cause	10	1			
Secondary outcomes					
Symptom scores	10	3			
Number of courses of oral corticosteroids or antibiotics	5	2			

Self management for patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease (Review)

Copyright © 2014 The Cochrane Collaboration. Published by John Wiley & Sons, Ltd.

## Table 3. Number of studies reporting outcome (Continued)

Use of rescue medication	2	0
Number of exacerbations	3	4
Hospitalisation days: respiratory-related	5	0
Hospitalisation days: all-cause	8	0
Emergency department visits	8	1
Doctor and nurse visits	8	0
Days lost from work	3	0
Lung function	12	3
Exercise capacity	10	5
Anxiety and depression	2	2
Self efficacy	1	4

Table 4. Study-specific number needed to treat for an additional beneficial outcome (NNTB) of respiratory-related hospital admissions

Study	Baseline risk (% control)	Follow-up (weeks)	NNTB (95%CI)
Bourbeau 2003	51	52	8 (5 to 14)
Coultas 2005a; Coultas 2005b	10	24	26 (19 to 45)
Gallefoss 1999	13	52	20 (15 to 35)
Khdour 2009	42	52	8 (6 to 15)
Koff 2009	11	12	24 (18 to 42)
Monninkhof 2003	13	52	20 (15 to 34)
Ninot 2011	15	52	18 (13 to 31)
Rea 2004	38	52	9 (6 to 16)
Rice 2010	31	52	10 (7 to 18)

# APPENDICES

# Appendix I. Sources and search methods for the Cochrane Airways Group Specialised Register (CAGR)

# Electronic searches: core databases

Database	Frequency of search
CENTRAL	Monthly
MEDLINE (Ovid)	Weekly
EMBASE (Ovid)	Weekly
PsycINFO (Ovid)	Monthly
CINAHL (EBSCO)	Monthly
AMED (EBSCO)	Monthly

## Handsearches: core respiratory conference abstracts

Conference	Years searched
American Academy of Allergy, Asthma and Immunology (AAAAI)	2001 onwards
American Thoracic Society (ATS)	2001 onwards
Asia Pacific Society of Respirology (APSR)	2004 onwards
British Thoracic Society Winter Meeting (BTS)	2000 onwards
Chest Meeting	2003 onwards
European Respiratory Society (ERS)	1992, 1994, 2000 onwards
International Primary Care Respiratory Group Congress (IPCRG)	2002 onwards
Thoracic Society of Australia and New Zealand (TSANZ)	1999 onwards

#### MEDLINE search strategy used to identify trials for the CAGR

# **COPD** search

Lung Diseases, Obstructive/
 exp Pulmonary Disease, Chronic Obstructive/
 emphysema\$.mp.
 (chronic\$ adj3 bronchiti\$).mp.
 (obstruct\$ adj3 (pulmonary or lung\$ or airway\$ or airflow\$ or bronch\$ or respirat\$)).mp.
 COPD.mp.
 COAD.mp.
 COBD.mp.
 AECB.mp.
 or/1-9

Filter to identify RCTs

# exp "clinical trial [publication type]"/ (randomised or randomised).ab,ti. placebo.ab,ti. dt.fs. randomly.ab,ti. trial.ab,ti. trial.ab,ti. or/1-7 Animals/ Humans/ 9 not (9 and 10) 8 not 11 The MEDLINE strategy and RCT filter are adapted to identify trials in other electronic databases

#### Appendix 2. Search terms for Cochrane Airways Group Register

educat\* or self-manag\* or "self manag\*" or self-car\* or "self car\*" or train\* or instruct\* or "patient cent\*" or patient-cent\* or patient-focus\* or "patient focus\*" or patient-education or "patient education" or "management plan\*" or "management program\*" or behavior\* or behaviour\* or "disease management\*" or management\* or self-efficacy or empower\* [Limited to records in the Register coded as 'COPD']

# WHAT'S NEW

Date	Event	Description
7 July 2014	Amended	We amended the data for all-cause hospitalisations. This outcome now favours the self-management group (OR 0.60 95%CI 0.45 to 0.89) and the review was revised accordingly

# HISTORY

Date	Event	Description
31 August 2011	New search has been performed	New literature search run
31 August 2011	New citation required and conclusions have changed	Complete rewrite of the review conducted. Summary of findings table added. 14 new studies added. New risk of bias assessment completed for all included studies. Refer- ences in background updated Change of title-'education' removed
25 March 2008	Amended	Converted to new review format.
21 August 2007	New citation required and conclusions have changed	New studies: N = 7 (Bourbeau 2003; Boxall 2005; Coultas 2005a; Coutas 2005b; Martin 2004; Monninkhof 2003; Rea 2004) What these studies have added: Data on health related quality of life; exacerbations (hos-
		pitalisations, requirement for oral steroids); lung function (FEV1). Quality of life scores and respiratory-related hospital ad- mission now show significant benefits. Lung function pa- rameters do not show a significant difference. Steroid- treated exacerbations were not significantly different.
		How this has changed the review: The review now demonstrates that from the self-manage- ment interventions assessed in the studies assembled in the review, patients were less likely to require hospital admis- sions when treated with this type of intervention. There was a small improvement in total quality of life scores measured by the St George's Respiratory Questionnaire. There were no indications of detrimental effects in other outcome parameters. The effects of different components of self-management interventions and their requisite in- tensity requires more research

#### CONTRIBUTIONS OF AUTHORS

**M. Zwerink:** co-ordinating the update of the review. Performing all steps belonging to data collection of the update, including data management; analysis of data and interpretation of data; writing the update.

**M. Brusse-Keizer:** screening retrieved papers against inclusion criteria; extracting data; appraising quality of papers for the update; providing a methodological perspective; writing the update.

P. van der Valk: screening retrieved papers against inclusion criteria; providing a clinical perspective; critically revising the review.

G. Zielhuis: major contributor in conceiving and writing the original review, and the first update. Reviewing the current update.

E. Monninkhof: major contributor in conceiving and writing the original review, and the first update. Reviewing the current update.

J. van der Palen: conceiving of the original review; screening retrieved papers against inclusion criteria; providing a methodological perspective; critically revising the review.

P. Frith: providing a clinical perspective; critically revising the review; reviewing English language as a native speaker.

**T. Effing:** screening search results against inclusion criteria; screening retrieved papers against inclusion criteria; extracting data; supporting data management and data analysis; interpreting data; writing the update.

# DECLARATIONS OF INTEREST

Netherlands Asthma Foundation provided funding for this review but in no way was able to influence the results of the review.

# SOURCES OF SUPPORT

#### Internal sources

• No sources of support supplied

#### **External sources**

- Netherlands Asthma Foundation, Netherlands.
- New source of support, Other.

# INDEX TERMS

#### Medical Subject Headings (MeSH)

\*Patient Education as Topic; \*Self Care; Health Status; Hospitalization [statistics & numerical data]; Outcome Assessment (Health Care); Patient Compliance; Program Evaluation; Pulmonary Disease, Chronic Obstructive [\*therapy]; Quality of Life; Randomized Controlled Trials as Topic

# MeSH check words

Humans